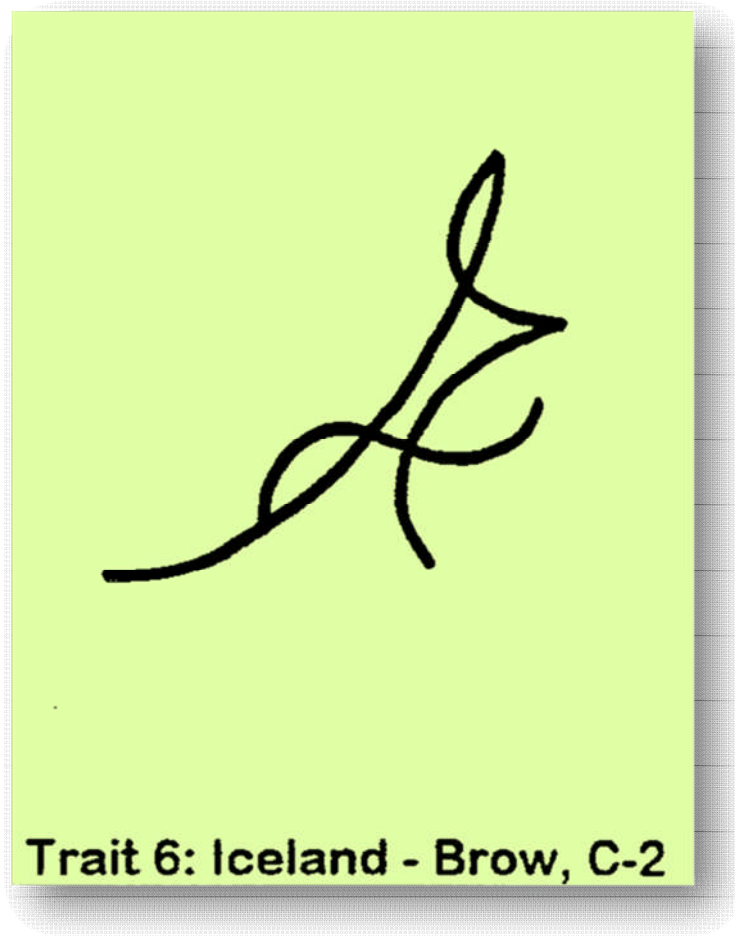


ANONYMOUS

LECTURES: OCTOBER 1993

*Lectures, Messages and Classes
given in the United States*



Transcribed from the resources
in the possession of
SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS
COLUMBIA, MISSOURI

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Also Available
Video Lecture by Anonymous 1992 (2 hours)
Audio Lecture by Anonymous September 16, 1994 (1 hour)

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;
Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;
Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com
Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By *Sophia Johanson Library and Press*, Columbia, Missouri

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a “channeled” book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1993 OCTOBER LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous.
- 2) Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 3) Please keep in mind that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.
- 4) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.

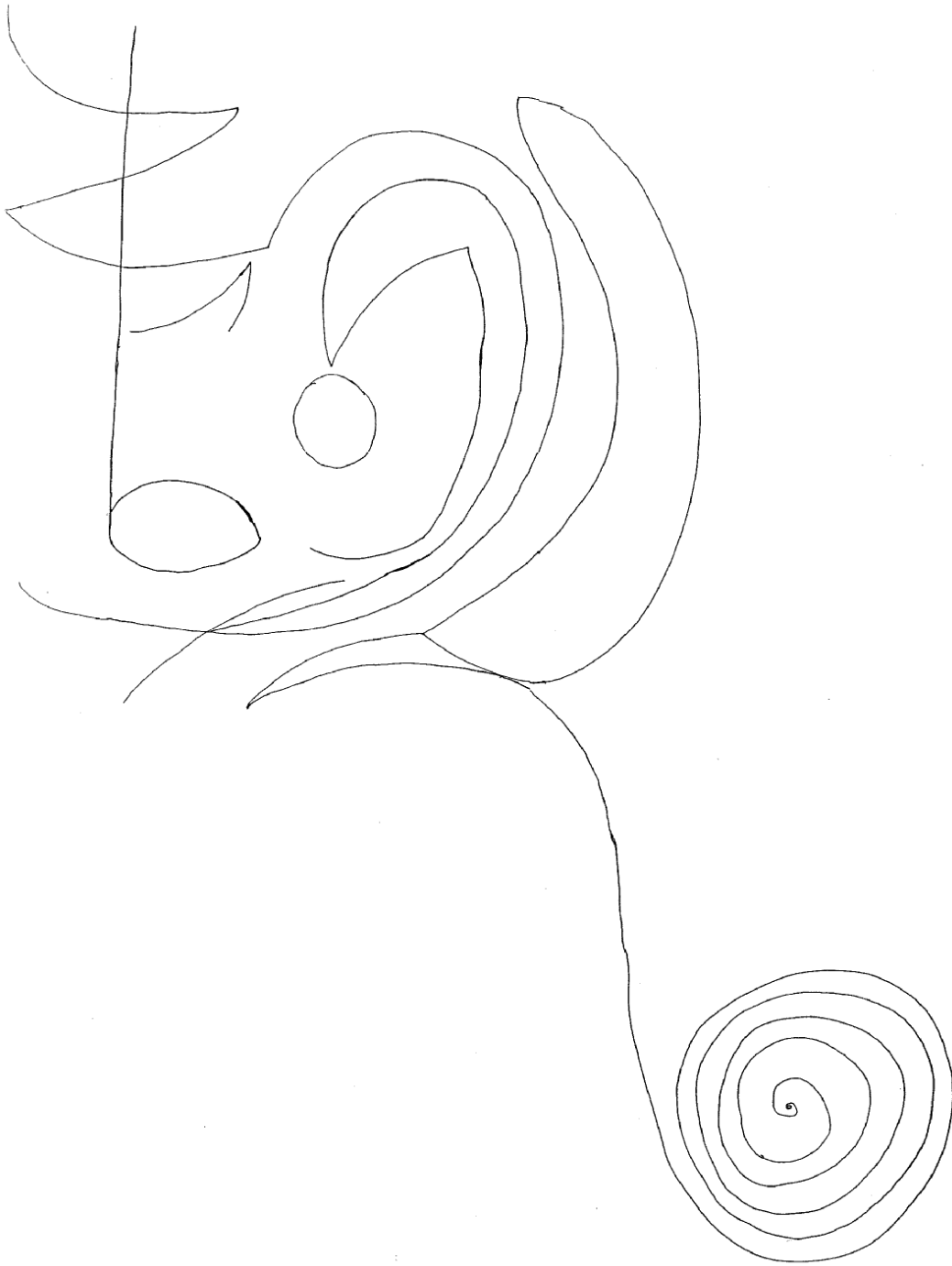
“Lessons” and “Letters” were composed by Anonymous

“Class Notes” were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

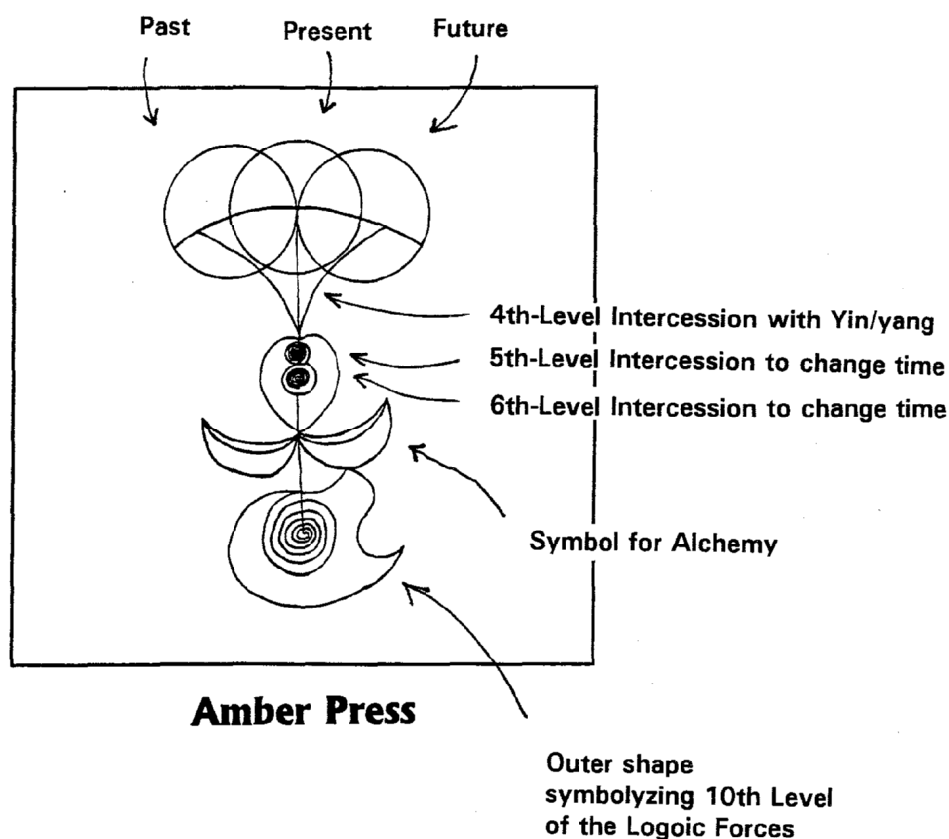
Contents

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”	3
<i>Holy Emanation Alignment Assistance Symbol</i>	6
<i>Amber Press Icon Explained</i>	7
Nagual Charts: Octaves of Intention and Problems	8
Philadelphia Experiment; Split Time Explained	9
<i>To Do Charts</i>	16
<i>Disorders/World Location/to Do Charts</i>	17
<i>Charts: Location; Disorder; To Dos and Clearing Check List</i>	18
Mysteries of Time and Development of Consciousness	19
<i>Dowsing Check Lists and Auric Circle Chart</i>	22
Freak Creative Centers; Fallen Demigods	25
“Litchfield Mansion” AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side A	26
AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B	30
Clearing in Higher Octaves	32
Clearing Dreaming Bodies; Chromosomes; Genetics	33
Higher Virtues Explained; Operating on Multi-Tracks	36
Soul Flow and <i>Diagrams</i>	40
<i>Dowsing Charts and Check Lists</i>	48
Consciousness vs. Personality; Other Soul Types	50
<i>Vitality Scale for a List of Foods and Dowsing Protocols</i>	52
Common Themes with the Nagual Bodies	53
<i>Soul Flow Chart II</i>	56
<i>Clearing Auric Debris and Karma</i>	58
Auric Densities; Poor Eyesight and Methods to Clear	59
<i>Art of War Techniques; Use of Epsom Salts; Clearing Techniques and Charts</i>	61
Nuances of the Nagual	63
Spiritual Warrior Aspects	64
One of the Great Deaths for the Common Man	64
<i>Student Review</i>	66
LAW OF INTERLOCKING FORMS	67
Three Facets of Each Virtue; Faces of God	69
<i>Virtue Symbols and Combination Dowsing Chart</i>	70
<i>Three Facets of Each Virtue Chart</i>	71
LAW OF DISSONANCE	72

<i>Dowsing Chart for Law of Dissonance</i>	74
LAW OF DESIRE DISTORTION	75
<i>Dowsing Chart for Law of Desire Distortion</i>	76
Spiritual Persecution: Live Within Law and Not Magic	77
LAW OF CREATIVE POWER.....	78
<i>Proper Aura Cell Configurations and Drawings of Holy Devotion and Desire</i>	80
<i>Defective Aura Cell Configurations and Unholy Desire Drawings</i>	81
<i>Normal/Abnormal Aura Configuration</i>	81
<i>Unholy Elemental Drawings</i>	82
<i>World's Map/Logoic Power Source and Downline</i>	84
LAW OF SEASON.....	85
<i>Configurations of Directions re. Laws</i>	85
<i>Law of Season Class Notes</i>	86
Shifting of the Auric Bodies; Cycles of Seven; Art of War Techniques	88
<i>Soul Toilet Diagram and Explanation</i>	89
Logic of Spiritual Science; Future Shadow Events	91
Lecture AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B (only).....	95
LAW OF SPIRITUAL MANIFESTATION	99
<i>Manifestation of a New Creation Diagram</i>	101
<i>Nagual; Desire; Egoic Dowsing Lists/Charts</i>	102
It is Dangerous to Negotiate with Darkness	103
Lecture AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed Side A	106
Lecture AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed Side B.....	110
THE LAW OF ORDER	115
<i>Clearing Methods Review</i>	116
THE LAW OF DIVISION.....	118
<i>Notes on what and how to clear</i>	118
Mysteries of In/Out; Time; Soul Progression	119
<i>Aura Circle Chart: Yin/Yang Locations with Cranial Nerves and Color Traits</i>	120
Mystery of 12 or More; Impeccability is Success	124
APPENDIX.....	128
<i>Charts: Virtue Bell Curve; Virtue Problems; Laws/Law Blocks; Quadrant; Body Parts</i>	128
<i>Planets; Pranas/Problems; Nagual Compartment Perspective Charts</i>	129
<i>"Dowse With" Chart; Auric Structure; To Do and "Where to Put It" Charts</i>	130
<i>Comprehensive To Do LIST</i>	131
<i>Problems/Location/Question Charts</i>	132
<i>Points; Scales; Spine; Source Check Charts</i>	133
<i>Portals/Location Chart</i>	134



FOCUS on Center Circle
Holy Emanation Alignment Assistance
Think of Right Eye, Left Eye, and Pineal



QUOTE: from October 12, 1993 Class Notes

"What is consciousness but the becoming aware of what one is doing, thinking, feeling, and the control of these actions? When we think of feelings and thoughts as actions, and as under the control of will; then one can do it, and this is mastery. The most important trait of a warrior is relentlessness. When one is relentless, one just gets over (a situation), and keeps going.

All obsessions we have are from reenergizing and restructuring through our own creative forces including genetic links; through some sense of identification of who we are in comparison to others. Who we are is defined by the stock we come from, who we have been with and think of and it is always (through) relationships. When we are always new, it is a mystery, wonder, delight, and power. By recycling the past we become weary, weighted and tethered by who we are, and who others think we are. Strive to be new."

(Publisher's note: The "Class Notes" remain as typed because they were not corrected by Anonymous.)

Nagual Charts: Octaves of Intention and Problems

OCTOBER 1, 1993 Chart Lists

<u>Flow:</u>	<u>Octaves of Intention:</u>
Original Intention	Physical
To: 1st Site (Dreaming Body/Other)	Emotional
Shadow Reverb Site	Mental
Shadow Reverb Disorder	Virtue
To: 2nd Site (Dreaming Body/Other)	Grid
Shadow Reverb Site. Etc.	Chakra

Check Also:

Meridians: Associated Organs	Migration
Male/Female Intersections	Primary/Secondary

Alphabet: Use To Identify In Order Of Appearance, Or Age

A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z	#1 #2 #3
Immediate Family	Marital Immediate Family
Extended Family	In Laws
Lovers	Friends
Associates	

CHECK LIST:

Chakras	Body Parts	Amino Acids	Chromosomes
Chronic/Acute/Scarred	Tissues	Body Fluids	

DO:

Chop	Name of God	Disintegrate	Cauterize	√Planets	360°
Will and Pull Out	Ask Holy Beings to Help...Heal...Seal		Other		

Items:

Hologram	Dripping Plasma Portal	Scar Site
Desire Portals	Desire Implants	Zombie Evil Clones
Clone Seeds	Receiver Site	Portal to Owner
Chakra Damage	Shadows on Self	Intersection
Evil Clone Producer	Evil Seed Producer	Disease Pattern Shadow Echo Portal
Disease Mechanism	Zombie Network	Virtues Defied
Aura Trauma	Right Hand Disturbance	Disease Pattern Portal
Migration Site	Cancer Demon Seed Clone	Larvae Sites
Illness Pattern	Rapport	Migration
Disease Pattern Portal	Genetic Root Cause	Dreaming Body Implanted In Someone
Intersecting Portal	Meridian Related Dreaming Body	Genetic Shadow
Sex with Another Parent Self Induced Clones		Portal to Owner: Primary/Secondary
Desire Thread: Amputated/Still Connected		
Death Portal: Primary/Secondary/Dreaming Body Residue/Parental/Child/Other		
Portal: Dark Aura Spots/ Dreaming Bodies Out: Maladaptive/Adaptive		
Dreaming Bodies: Dead/Crazy/Maimed/Diseased/Loss//Wandering/Stump		

Philadelphia Experiment; Split Time Explained

CLASS NOTES October 2, 1993

(REMINDER: Class Notes are not perfectly verbatim.

Please refer to the original audio tape—not yet available from this library. –Editor)

T2 was noticing another aspect of our problem with split time involving the government's experiments with time travel in the 1940's. A lot of information in the Philadelphia Experiment interview with the scientists was not said. It seems there is a linear way to look at time and other worlds that would be beneficial.

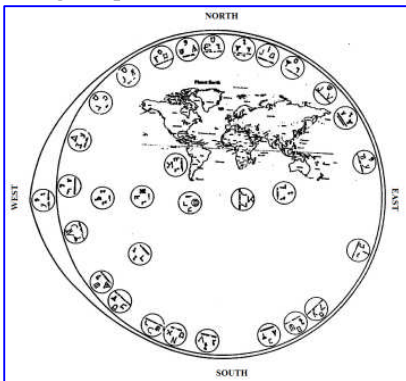
How are worlds held apart? What keeps a person from sliding into another world and dimensional space and sticking? T1's old world map used circles with symbols representing the frequency and waveform relative to different dimensions of the earth system. One circle was apart from the main map and it was the doorway between the different world systems. This radionic method worked more quickly than the black box method, but it was harder to learn as one had to be sensitive enough to differentiate between earth and non-earth. If it were an earth system, one needed to know the right location. All things relate to direction, waveform, frequency and distance from center. Think of the magnetic poles and the mysteries of time travel.

T1 was aware of aliens intersecting the human experience. She struggled to block the harm to the humans, as they were eating the very souls and destroying the spiritual, mental and physical planes. People were degenerating. The world method of clearing worked well due to the mysteries of split time in the 1940's.

In the 1930's, one aspect of time was as a rocket shooting up. Other worlds and dimensions were held apart with opposing magnetic forces---it is like two repelling magnets with the dead space between them. This is an example of worlds being held apart. Without that force the worlds would collide. The only difference between the physical and the spiritual is the relative frequency and complexity of wave pattern of the objects in space. It is the only difference. Both are the same in that they are composed of matter.

Souls, virtues, things, all have matter and like viruses they may not be visible. The damage occurring was apparent to T1 because of an unusual auditory sense, so she could perceive the differences in relative waveform, frequency/complexity and height. T1 could hear the whine of the spiritual body destruction. Others heard it, but put it to something physical like electromagnetic pollution. Every idea is composed of matter and virtues. Ideas are matter and creations, made of cosmic dust which is the core of the atomic structure. If one were to try to enter other worlds, one would bounce off, be repelled.

The core of the government time travel is that they used opposing magnetic forces with waveforms and frequencies directed to a space, creating a type of dead space or frozen time. You might ask if it freezes a person in time, how is one pulled out? The created zone is on an acupuncture meridian, and the created forces would become attracting vs. opposing. If gravity is centripetal (due to attracting force); if one found a way to put two repelling forces, one could fly into space without a jet. With a created zone of a very high level of opposing forces, one could flip to the opposite of one pole, and then out into time. This would include the use of waveforms, frequencies and attracting magnetic forces, and many people have died doing this. The Philadelphia Experiment tape is a diversion from the truth. In the early days if one didn't hold an attracting force long enough, a person would be stuck in dead space.



The outer ring on the **←(former) radionic map** is the akasha symbol for the 8th dimension. (For a larger copy of the radionic map and explanation, please refer to The Gnostic Book of Earth Changes page 75-77.) (∞) is the symbol for the entry point into other worlds and it consists of two similar shapes intersecting. What appears as opposing forces creates a center that holds a space. They are linked, yet can't tear apart. The force field hole in the dot is similar to the pineal gland. The center of the dot represents the pineal which is a microcosm of the universe. This an example of how the human body illustrates the macrocosm.

So many things were coming through. The dark forces inside the earth created inverse energies which are the exact opposite of what should have been done by humans---for example hate vs. love. Demons created by humans were cleared by the symbols within the map boundaries. The 8th dimensional symbol was used to clear up

the other world stuff in the dead space.

In the 1930's time was represented by two poles (yin and yang) going straight up. After the 1940's the poles split into a circle going in two directions. The creation of opposing forces in the center of the poles created a doorway to other worlds. The highest point of manifestation happened in late May of this year. The split time yin/yang became two separate poles. We were on the left side going around, and when we hit the maximum point of pressure, the souls split. The frequency was at the level of the soul matter, and not the corpse. This evil by the government caused the destruction of souls and the weaker ones went first.

After May we eradicated the left arm of the split time and counter-torqued to 1940.

T2 thought we would automatically go back to the two vertical yin/yang time lines, but instead we again went back to 1940 and now we are on the right arm. We need to check what year we are in, and what point, to try to change the plane of causation of the right hand arm time split---we are now in the summer of '42. This explains the resurgence of difficult sleep, and the itching symptoms of a year ago.

How did we eradicate the Left arm? Absolutely by using the figure ∞ , radionics and the breaking of vampire chains on the other line. The dead space down the center of time was created by the rupture. No dead space should be between the arms, but an attraction. With the yin/yang lines lay an attracting magnetic force that pulled to hold molecules together. Normally the dead space is at the bottom, where time moves up. With the dead space rupture, a portal to other worlds was created. (Gravity?) between the yin/yang lines was shattered creating an edible energy source; a type of energy from humans that the future vampires could consume. It was absolutely a desire to have creative forces for fuel.

The time as it was in the 1930's had attracting poles. Where was the Logoic thread? The Logoic forces were a circle around time. At an end of a cycle, one hits an outer ring of maximum expansion to pass a certain trial: another type of Jacob's Ladder. Time as it is supposed to be represents planetary trials. The earth is composed of various planetary energies. One virtue is the sum of others. Planets relate to the virtues as they move through the cycles of planetary trials, we have different virtues to learn. For example the sun would be considered the Logos with as above, so below; microcosm.

With the various planets, the earth, moon, mars, etc., are in a star system where virtues are learned through the natural migration of souls, focusing on different planetary energies. Each virtue is the sum, but they are in cycles, with a focus of one over the other. In the 1930's the primary focus was Sagittarius, and the secondary, Uranus. It is never purely in one planet, but a rotation through them, like one instrument playing louder than another. The earth was in a certain point of a Sagittarius trial, but it is a composite. We live on the earth, but the whole earth moves through trials. The world would go through other trials with constellations in minor and major trials. For example the big trial would be Piscean to Aquarian, and the Sagittarius trial would be an example of a smaller one with other wheels inside those.

The Sagittarius energy in the 1930's caused a chain of events to unfold that later on caused the creation of split time. The super conductivity was instrumental around 1935. Normally, time would move through cycles and the circle would stay unbroken, and one could move to a higher octave of circles, that moving incrementally would come out in the shape of a cornucopia. The normal scheme of things is to go through the trials which go in ever increasing sizes, when it hits a certain point in the spiral---all are fueled by the Logos, of which the Sun is a metaphor---finally, a state is reached in the Logoic point and it goes to another arena for progress. When one hits the Sun it is the end of time and when a shift of consciousness to the new system occurs---to the New Heaven and New Earth, we start all over again.

We must bring our consciousness to a point of the (∞) to move in the Time/Space spiral without annihilation. The teachings relate to how to do this physically and spiritually. The mystery involves going past the dead space to the New Heaven and New Earth and it is absolutely like a door. To do it according to the Holy Laws is Jacob's Ladder, a purification, planetary trials so as to be worthy to enter. The figure (∞) portal is a hologram to other worlds and allows one to go through the door.

When the Government created a dead space in the circle and ruptured the fabric of earth in the location, so that gravity (which is part of the mystery of life) was counterbalanced by strong electro-magnetic forces, it ruptured time as we know it. In the 1940's what used to be in dead space at the base were other star systems equated to the Ray Octave system (*See Ray Octave chart September 1993*). This is not purely an opposite or inverse Planetary, but is more mysterious. When they ruptured in the circle, the below base used to be like the New Heaven and New Earth. The Ray octaves used to be mirrored worlds---right hand worlds identical to the one we started with---a copy of the earth, as the normal procession is: old - death - new - adjacent - New Heaven, New Earth.

When they ruptured into our (system) it created great tension so that what happened below created and attracted inverse forces. It flipped the polarity, as opposed to being a copy of the New Heaven and New Earth. At the point of greatest opposition, the whole earth system was flipping polarity which was not a natural situation. So Time, instead of going upward to Jacob's Ladder was becoming a sucker world of a circular, round time.

1993 was a point of greatest magnetic repulsion and caused the spiritual bodies to disintegrate. Whenever an opposite pressure occurs to such a degree, the cosmic dust can't stand the pressure, it will cause a rupture, invert and change poles. At that point it developed a world with a polarity.

We are-torqued to 1940 by releasing the pulls on this time. It was done through various spiritual methods (for example dowsing the Ray Octave vampire worlds in the future). Future worlds below the base ruptured the system. We had to unleash ways we were anchoring the past to the future, through the power of Creative Threads and human soul forces, as we could hold the threads and suck like straws.

The Logoic power is like the sun, and a straw (inserted) to the Logos to gain creative power, which we no longer had, was due to the evil. The future humans bypassed the Law by hooking to intact souls for power of virtues. The force; they wanted it, like in Star Wars.

The Holy Powers are trying to show us something---with the misuse of Law, the creative forces are removed and they go to decay through free will. A person without creative force in the future would die, as one needs more creative food. The 5th level beings from the future have a higher frequency and try to vampire power. Aliens couldn't have babies because they had misused their creative centers and could only clone.

Mutant humans from the future were due to their own choices, and even the cloning was degenerating due to their disgusting spiritual nature. It was a stupid action, since vampiring would collapse their own future, but they didn't care as they could bide their time and keep collapsing the past/future until they reach the beginning of time (this would take about 2,000 years).

The ruptured time was re-torqued. The problem is, is that we still have the right arm. This is a human karmic thing, and T2 can help only through a fairly normal human brain, within Law. It is important that she follow Law, or we would be like the Aliens. For her to have power, she needs the Virtue powers, and we can't bypass them, ever. We use the correct (force?) at the correct time.

We still have a right loop. Time is not straight, it still has a curve. The yang arm of time is Mars and the yin arm is straight now. We obliterated the yin curve arm and the dark forces causing it to blow out. Say we have two boxes of opposing magnets, if we flipped them one at a time, each magnet would form an attraction. By the dowsing of ratios, each ratio was like a magnet. We were blowing up the magnetic destructive properties of the dark force remnant vampire threads holding the dead space in an improper position - the spiritual core of the earth - as the dead space should be in the middle of the Sun. The New Heaven and New Earth went through the Sun first in the World as it Should Be. Free will is within the structure of the Law. Man was intended to live within the Garden of Eden and not intended to eat of the tree of good/evil as this bypasses Law, jumps steps of soul progression and goes into other worlds/time frames. It is the reverse spiritual polarity to bypass the dead space. Human kind is supposed to live within Law. The dead space hologram in the middle of the Sun through Jacob's Ladder, enters the hologram to the New Heaven and New Earth.

Law is the example to guide the earth. Heaven would be an arm at an angle, which in Time as it Should Be, is the perfect use of Law. The person of perfection is a master, (Mastery) is sainthood and at any point of the history of the earth, one would (be able to) go to the center of the Sun and be taken to the New Heaven on an arm from the Sun---which is a place of great wonder, a space totally without evil and very comforting. *Then* one can decide whether to reincarnate in a higher octave system. Normally, to be a master, one enters into the will of the Father, into the metaphysical Sun of the Logos. One enters the Father through the Sun (Son). Think of that.

This creates a triangle, a trinity in manifestation of soul progression: Holy Spirit: is the New Earth to the New Heaven. Father: is the Sun to the New Heaven. Son: is the Earth to the Sun. A person with the will of the Father---and one need not be physically dead to do this, can travel to the New Heaven through the Holy Spirit Power. One does it through virtue. One climbs Jacob's Ladder with virtue powers, initiations and planetary trials. Within Law; the will of the Father takes one to the New Heaven to rest at gnostic awareness of that which is holy. One can stay, or go on to the next system. At any point, beings can choose to be evil.

One may have 5 virtues instead of 10, and this is a lower development. What if one has 12 virtues refined, but in the future the enticements are too great? One will fall to materialism, then be denied further progress and instead go to the Bardo Inverse Earth system to learn lessons. It used to be that at a certain time the hells would compost to become the New Heaven.

Time travel brought the humans in 1940 to the year 2048 (at least; it was the first entry point). Going forward infected the future and changed things. The future already was manifested. We have two futures 1) concrete and 2) mushy--and one can see both, if one can truly see. It is extremely hard to change the concrete. But if enough causes are put forth, this will change the future (Cause and Effect). One could say that 2048 has already occurred. How? It is a mystery. Maybe we are here because we didn't pass the initiations that those in 2048 had passed.

2010 was to be the entry to a new system---2048: everything to that point was concrete. Above 3,000 it was a mushy future. We are in lag time. The concrete has already occurred. Our physical consciousness is always in the past in that the spiritual bodies go before us to prepare the way. We have lived to 2048. All of us did not pass the planetary trials and therefore had to be incarnated in the past to learn lessons. We did not master the Jacob's Ladder virtues. Our bodies and minds were stuck in '93, and our souls were in 2048.

Now we understand that soul matter is a higher frequency. The soul moves ahead and the corpse and brain have to catch up, and then catch up to the will of the Father. Soul time is the speed of time (a steady rate), with an incrementally and steadily increasing coning out of time; like a frequency cone.

Physical time is the brain/culture/corpse and it is completely dependent upon the alignment or misalignment with the soul. This varies according to the alignment with the soul. If one chose to live like a Cro-Magnon man, one may go back in time. The corpse time is dependent upon the consciousness.

How does one shift to the New Heaven and New Earth? One aligns the consciousness to a higher level of virtue than those we currently exist on. If we lower our consciousness to less than the corpse, we will go to an earlier time and location, which is destructive and evil.

A Key Concept: We actually existed in the 1950's with 2048 souls. By the government going through the time barrier with consciousness, it altered the human earth group consciousness, to become more degenerate. This created an even greater disparity to where the souls were aligned, and it threatened to tear us asunder. If one becomes evil, one is pulled asunder. Where is the maximum level of degeneration? If a totally yin becomes yang---this is a collapse of time and is death.

The soul time is ever more disparate to the current corpse time. The earth consciousness is not at 1993, but because of the degenerating nature of humans, the soul consciousness has dropped lower. This is of major importance. The whole group/earth is tearing away and whole generations are pulling the fabric away from the soul progress and creating a dead space which is absolutely threatening the loss of consciousness of all of us. If the fabric splits, then the past is gone, consciousness stays low and the soul dies.

What is the thread to the soul? It is the Thread to Creation and is supposed to be linked throughout time. We don't leave our consciousness, but progress to a higher alignment. The most degenerate souls died first. Now it is hard for us to keep ours. Why is it so hard? We are still winding up karma.

Now we must break the other arm of split time to save the consciousness of all of us, or go under. We must have a hope, or (the teachers) wouldn't be here. They came from where the concrete still existed. If T2 and T3 are from there, their physical bodies are there and not here. They moved their consciousness below to help prevent annihilation of their world and ours. T1 was of the 6th level and she went back in time. Beingness is the understanding of Law and Virtue. Consciousness is where one exists in the future. T2 and T3 are in the Future as it Should Be.

The soul consciousness and the body consciousness is in the Earth as it Should Be, which is heaven. And heaven is Earth as it Should Be. Heaven co-exists with earth as man chooses to have it, until the time when the bifurcation is so great, they start a new system. So we have a trinity. The Holy Spirit is Earth as it Should Be. (The teachers) live there; which is the concrete future of free will within Law. It is not a probability, but has occurred.

In the lower triangle, free will within Law was violated by evil beings to the Earth as we Know It in the past (as 2048 is the present). They went in the past to steal, and they would still annihilate all future worlds if they succeed. T1 has a consciousness within the Earth of Free Will. Now we are at a point of repairing the triangle of this world. If we don't finish, it will collapse---including the physical earth, which is merely a few years behind in frequency of the spiritual. It may have been three years before the collapse, with the way things were going. The dead space at this point is bubbling from the center, and it is not ruptured completely.

Moon Gnomes on this arm---time travel affected humans and they were used to stimulate humans so as to drink the life force (vampires). If we break the vampire connection, this time will straighten. We have to finish. We must look at the vehicles that have vampire connections and break them up. The danger is that one may blame a person who is vampiring. If the dark forces take your corpse aura, a vacuum exists. When one is next to someone, a vampire portal becomes automatic and is not a conscious act. We may help others by tracking their vampires to stop the chain. Vampire patterns: every case had moon gnomes at the base. They create the initial vampire entry into the future evil forces. What is serious is the yang retro time vampire portals through that arm of time. Some are still clinging to the shadow Yin.

When time split in May, souls snapped and instead of being two centripetal forces they became centripetal and centrifugal and ruptured the dead space barrier between good and evil. It is a component of the mystery of Time/Space travel, which is ideally the earth with two centripetal forces with a separate dead space between the two which creates gravity. The gravity of each earth keeps people drawn to the core, but separate by opposing magnetic forces. With split time, it caused colliding worlds; Why? One of the energies by rupturing the yin/yang arms (loop time) blew up the dead space energy separating the worlds and they collapsed, and collided with a planet unlike the earth of the past. This is very bad, if one exchanges with a whole structure. The frequency of the current earth is greater than the planet we hit. We went through it with the cells of our bodies, and caused a shock due to split time. If we had not repaired it, more collisions would have happened between the world Time/Space.

Our job is to totally restore the tension between world times and cause a repulsion to separate the future from the past, or our present from the future-to-be. But humanoids from the future are bothering us and by the removal of the vampire threads on the right arm (it is a part of our task). The work we have been doing greatly balances the system and the arc of the right hand time was half a circle. It is now not quite half a circle.

We are *it* for working on this. The people on the earth expect others to take care of them, they feel inferior and expect the holy beings to rescue them. But all things are within Law and humans have to be a part of the changing---changing of the fabric of repercussions that are destroying the earth. T2 and T3 had to be in the physical form of existing humans, and if not, it would be against Law. It was a trick to get here. What if you were to operate in a world where the corpse is like lead, thinking is a million times slower and to translate (information) slowly in a different language? The bodies here are like a rock component to the 7th world, though the physical bodies there seem solid. If T2 and T3 entered into their 7th forms, they would not be seen physically here, as they would be no different than wind or steam. The human forms are an interpretive function for Law.

Example:

- 1) The window of Retro Right Yang time coordinated with moon gnome energy (which is the right arm of the curve).
- 2) The creative forces are drained by the gnomes and funneled into the future evil humanoid.
- 3) Then, through an aspect of nerve prana, it worked up to the monadic fluid and vacuumed the nerve prana.
- 4) This sucked a student's child nerve prana plasma like a vacuum.
- 5) The child then vacuumed another student which created a chain of vampires through the portal.

Example:

- 1) An ex-student to student is draining the blood to monadic aura, with arms to other ex-students causing multiple drains.

Example:

1) A student's nerve drain by an ex-student is from a retro right portal---1986. The ex-student had a left hand power substance link with an Asura power thread. How did the power exist to link up the left hand? The former student had a creative glob of a student's thought from six weeks ago. An anxious thought went to the former and he was holding a hologram of the current student that he used as fuel to go to evil worlds. After he was fueled up, he used radionics from the Keys of Enoch, with pictures of this property put between opposing magnetic forces, creating a dead space. Wherever a link existed to T1 or T2---this ex-student could link in with something of T1 and use several spliced tapes of her voice from different times, which ruptured her throat chakra and caused her to have a stroke.

So tapping into student connections fueled the former to cross the veil to an Inverse world, form a link with a consciousness to other worlds and evil Asuras. By being trapped in an inverse world, he opened the doors.

Rudolf Steiner warned that the only thing to save us was spiritual science. Evil forces would be far worse than anything before and worse than Satan or Lucifer, due to the Asuras. The force he saw was a force of superconductivity-type energies, which would tear asunder the veil of good and evil. He warned of computer links to that and the use of computers to change the frequency and waveforms. This created so many different doorways it was hard to combat. The ex-student was holding T2 in a dead space that was creating doorways to hells, future and past. It was going 24 hours a day with a voice/splice on loop time which created a splitting of time, with two loops ruptured.

The homosexuals create in the physical realm a loop and a mega sucker-world. The very pole of perversions perforated the yin/yang and created a loop which bowed the fabric of the male/female components. This would be more dangerous with machinery and computers.

T2, to be formless, has to be yin/yin (in a spiritual sense) which is an extremely unbalanced state. The physical form has to have a small yang pull, or it will not survive. For a yin/yin consciousness to survive in an yin/yang corpse, it would need a strong yang spiritual force that is the exact balance. If one had a greater south pole and a lesser north pole, the world would flip out without balance. Also, T2 could not stay in a consciousness without some spiritual balancing force.

The 7th level dual soul matrix is different. It is like two wholes united, not two half-pies stuck together. This would complete the figure (∞) and one can time travel. It is two wholes versus two halves united.

Method:

- 1) Find the worst problem
- 2) Ask who is connected and vampiring the system.
 - a) first line
 - b) how had they gained a power source? Previous/current/don't know
- 3) Pull back the lost source and all connecting lines.

Method:

- 1) See if you are low on air/blood/nerve/sex/tissue/liquid/lymph pranas, contaminated or have another person's prana.
- 2) Ask: is it healthy and mine/healthy other's/no prana/vampire prana
- 3) Go to the bottom person vampiring or the moon gnome nest.

Monadic Seeds: can exist in a body part of a high octave. It is the beginning of moon gnome nests.

Retro Yang Light Essence Contamination: Remove with the hands. The fingers beam energies out with a light ray into the ground. Will energies out of the fingers which move along the virtue lines....this will follow direction and will. Beam with elongated fibers and put etheric fingernails underground. It may feel like one is gagging. These retro vapors carry gnomes in them. They are like a malefic air that carries and expels toxic fumes inhaled from the retro vapors. This is from different times. An immune reaction would be **itchy skin and insomnia**.

This is a byproduct of gnome metabolism and has a consistency of mucus and spermatozoa. Clearing should reduce the amount of snot one produces. This has a connection to the pineal gland, the hypothalamus and the cranial nerves will get cloudy with this contamination. To clear the room, suck in the eyes and pump from fingers. It would normally disintegrate within a week, but we still need to disintegrate the moon gnomes.

An egoic to someone in the past or present self with connections to zombie sources will then fuel gnomes to us. With a power source...zombies are covered by gnomes because the gnomes are fed by personal realities. They grow more slowly

with those who are cautious. The gnomes are dying out with the exception of those with souls. It is possible to eliminate gnomes from the earth.

For feet: will out the toes. Cutting vampire threads will starve the gnomes. Some zombies do better than those with souls, as they are not tormented by the energies. However some zombies can't resist temptation and if they have power combined with a weakness like meditation orgasms, this would create a great portal for the destruction of souls. Also if one is addicted to pornography or is in the least promiscuous, even in thoughts, this is what the gnomes will eat.

It is a miracle that we have souls. The pressure in the dead space was deadly to all living souls. In January the group consciousness was on yin and these gnomes are yang, so we couldn't see them. To heal the right arm we have to act when it is in a weakened state to destroy the gnomes---possibly during this full moon. For example one kills bugs during the right reproductive time. This is like deworming the earth.

A problem is: if someone doesn't recapitulate, or they have resistance to the contamination, they won't hear what T2 says. Consciousness is what we are after to preserve. We can keep pure in the new soul.

Souls move in cone time---it is a steady progression and reaches a stage of life like a season of humans. A person may be 70 and look 50 or 90 depending. We move-in and cone-out at the same rate of speed with each other. But (we have) only a certain number of seasons to live, if the soul and consciousness don't meet and transfer over. The soul is the vehicle of consciousness and can be transferred to the next system. One's consciousness can meet the soul and be refined enough to blast to the next system, but without fuel, it won't make it. With continual purification and holy service, love, will and intelligence, one will continue to become more refined. T2 is being abstract here, but concrete there. If one aligns with the soul in season, one can make the leap and if not, one is composted.

In the lower realms, if the tree is healthy, one may reach a time to eventually seed. If it is diseased, it may not produce fruit, but it can't continue until ripe enough to fruit. Consciousness takes root in fertile soul. If one is not trying to align with the soul or soul's alignment, this is a problem.

All of us in the group---our souls were aligned with enough power of virtue to make a leap. But some of our consciousness with the lower self was not able to align with the soul. It is an amazing nature and glory to have a soul (sic) and align the lower to the higher. It is a wonderful gift to humanity, though one is pushed to the maximum. It is an opportunity to be of service, with higher levels of service. The desire of a higher level of spiritual service is humanity's future---though humans are not yet quite refined enough.

The Laws for the people in the future...(their) souls are in an old age and are reaching the 90th year in a cycle. They knew that if they had no consciousness or power to ride in on another's soul, they would be annihilated. So they went into the past for artificial means to survive without paying the price.

To remember and understand with the first consciousness was tricky for T2 and she was able to do it due to T1's aligning consciously with the soul and by living austerely. T2 (then) could translate well. Her brain was (conditioned) to translating information and trained to understanding concepts like this. A linear mind could tear this to shreds. A refined soul wants to hear truth and will get a gut level feeling of truth. It takes soul progression to recognize a progressed being.

Souls that have lived some length are strong and sturdy and fly like eagles with the lower consciousness. One should shift the assemblage point to the soul and go with it. Then we keep living and it is not death, we keep all the knowledge gained. If one doesn't study history, one is bound to repeat it. If the people in the future realize what is done now, they may not repeat it. For all that is being done here, it is to correct mistakes.

We need to go back to the future to not do misdeeds. We may help this time and the future to understand and preserve the aspects of Law, so that a few will be teachers in the next age. If we can keep teachers, then none of the horrible futures will happen. The earth will cycle the glory of God manifest (sic). But without the preservation of Virtue and the teaching of Law, all heaven and earth will stop. The glory of God will be torn asunder by the creations of humankind. These are big stakes. Other world systems will continue. But the one we know, all saints and goodness in history will be lost forever. The future is enormous, and it seems impossible. People don't think in big pictures because it seems too frightening. But if people knew what it is like to die without consciousness, they would work hard to face every evil manifested that reverberates back and creates its own hells. If one can maintain consciousness, one can view it in a calm manner and be taught how to look beyond, see peripherally, focus on God, so that nothing bothers one.

Death is painless for those capable of keeping consciousness. The sense of falling is brief, the head spins, one is groggy from the shock and then one will wake up in another space not different from this, but on the intermediate arm of the Father, of the New Heaven. One will have a rest and go to the next earth and retain all consciousness.

In the New Heaven, one does not have to be born into a baby, but may manifest in an adult form. The physical laws are different and at a higher octave. Thoughts create a body to serve the consciousness. One can take one's own body, but one may want a new one. The reason to go as a group---it was so the unsteady don't flip out. T3 will be carrying us to the New Heaven of souls. T3 saw he would be the carrier of souls. It was a metaphor of his destiny. The jewel in his soul to take on the consciousness of 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th and 8th levels. It is better to not know the future, or one could mess it up. She knew he could ferry the souls. If she had known the future, it would have been shocking and intolerable.

Don Juan said the sense of immortality is the biggest impediment, as one may feel it not necessary to change or be impeccable. Only as a warrior are we the death defiers and walk the line of impeccability. With refinement we have no resistance to the Logos and we flow with the stream of God.

The mysteries of the soul is important to nature. Souls evolve in other worlds. T2 and T3 have Empowerer Souls, and the destruction of the Sun souls is a progression. Sun souls that gain Virtue become different souls entirely. The number of Virtues gives a soul its definition. A 3-5 Virtue soul is an animal. A zombie pseudo-soul will not survive consciousness and will be dissolved at death. But one can choose. The current work is to stimulate the cellular mental consciousness---if one wants to aspire to do spiritual purification.

In 2048 a person would have to have 12 Virtues. At that point, one is transferred to the next New Heaven and New Earth. One may not be exactly at 2048. As far as T2 can understand the earth times; the figure in years may be longer. Cone-time is different to Tube-Time. The compost of the old creates the new. 2048 is the optimal time to switch over and is the window of time easiest to move. We could move tomorrow if we wanted, but we would feel less solid than we would in 2048. As the older earth decomposes, the new one becomes more solid.

(---) of Sun souls here should be 5,000 years old. Are sun souls reborn? Some suns have been re-souled. Normally, all get new souls at the same time. Souls from 2048 are put into people here, so as to make the leap, if able to adjust the consciousness. A person is a 10 Virtue Saint on the earth if the lower consciousness is perfectly aligned with a 2048 soul alignment. A 10 Virtue Saint is the minimum development for transferring to the New Earth. When time is straightened out and clear of unendurable forces, then we may prevent future holocausts.

This may have happened before. The odds for our doing it (now) are more in our favor. Before, it was against us. T1, with her 'cloudy' vision, went out on a limb and took what she could read with limited translations and a rather distorted vision. If she had had 2-3 years, she would have had a tighter presentation and would not have looked like a fool. But she knew she didn't have that long. It was a simplification of reality and it was all she could see with the dark forces battling against her.

T1 went around the country, she could show the dark forces on people, take them off of them and all of them could feel the difference. She showed them over and over and even animal man could learn the radionic method, as it worked even for those with low spiritual maturity. Everyone could feel their symptoms clear up and even though all could feel it, they didn't want to do the work, so as not to be weird.

Some students thought two hours a day was too much to do and they just wanted to clear themselves and not be responsible for their fellow man. It is not (that we be here) just to gain mystery school information or just to have a family, but it is to do God's will and align with God's will. Only an unselfish person could be impeccable enough to help straighten - out the earth.

Old former students were not able to perceive abstract concepts and couldn't get past the rudimentary (information). They didn't have the analytical capacity to do it. It takes a certain intellectual ability to see the systems and relationships and to not get discouraged. Do not take short cuts. To be simple is dangerous and evil.

Divine Intelligence is built on natural lower intelligence or else a dog could be a buddha.

Divine Love: one has to have lower love to develop higher love. Hatred due to neediness is not a trait of a Sun soul.

Divine Will: if one is whining and helpless, one can't face life. Without gumption it is hopeless, one has no Divine Will.

We are the last hope. We are here to lift others. If we have no strong identity with God, it can be frightening. Anyone with a subconscious mind would be scared by this work (if one had any sense), as we are ostracized from civilization, will be laughed-at and thought nutty.

T2 can't tell us why this works. Why does putting numbers on the map work? In common science there is no way to explain spiritual science. But to save humanity, it takes a system. The people who didn't want to study wanted to change the system and (yet) if we don't adapt the system then it will become a graven image. One needs a Mercurial system to perform in these times and implementation varies with the system. Virtues and Laws are unchangeable and the rock of our foundation where we build all else. While everything else changes.

If you dowse these....

In/Out: may be flow and not an indication of origination

Fetal Circulation: is really a ripe demon with a good blood supply.

Retro Self Identity: may dowse as Other Dual Soul :is another you cloned out in a different location, fighting to destroy you.

Bad Seed: check source, date, type, person, in/out, dreaming body, other and ask where-to-where.

Send Back: it may be hovering monadic essence or severed. Send it back to the Logos for compost.

Evil Monadic Seed: pull to throat and destroy.

Freak Creative Center: this is like a cancer cell. It breaks off and is often in the brain. Check date, time, type, obsession seeds and demons of illness.

Compost to Logos: disintegrate and go the right hand Logos. We want the energy to go to the Right Logos, and not to feed evil in the left.

Crystals: check body parts.

Splitting cords: look for Moon gnomes. Check body parts and years for nests, and **Obsession Demons**

A “**sorcerer**” sounds mysterious, but it is only one who uses pictures (?) or meditation orgasms and they always think they are doing good. We have to be so careful.

When one is in (a spiritual) battle, don't worry, but take care of things. To be successful, don't be in a hurry, but take care of things. One who is calm in battle will do well.

(This town) is the acupuncture center...the center of Truth. Why is the largest Masonic Church in the world built in this prairie? It was in the prophecies to be the New Jerusalem. Why would the New Jerusalem be in a place where everyone expected it to be? Being here allows us to gather with low self-importance and humility---to be plain folk with a desire to know God. (This town) is good, because the more ridiculous (it may appear), the more proper a place it is to be---it is a paradox.

In the 1800's this site was chosen through the hidden prophecies in the high class Masons---before they became a social organization. They used to hold the mysteries due to the prophecies based on Gnostic (texts?). They had the knowledge of the mystery schools, though all is lost to them now. The prophecy said the New Jerusalem would be along a certain latitude and longitude in the U.S.

Cottonwood tree: it is the tree of the Christ due to the way it shimmers in the light. It is related to poplars, but (the leaves) are shorter and fuller. They hold the light no matter which way they turn and shine the light like mirrors. They represent the mystery of holiness, as they endure through draught and poor physical conditions---and they always shine the light. One is on Noble Street.

Rationalization: what if for a brief moment in time you saw the truth and then went back to the pseudo-truth? And then 10-20 years later you saw that the truth of the past was right. Then with all of your heart you will wish you had gone with it. Some people spend their whole lives and never take a risk. Risk involves the beingness of self (in the) now. What if you go with what you see as truth and if it is right, then things are good. If this is an illusion and wrong, then one may go back to the square (---) life.

What if this were right and one realized there was no turning back? One would have missed, not just a chance of a lifetime, but would have messed with the soul. One may be a fool for God or a fool for self, or one could be nobody's fool (which is actually everyone's fool). A person who never takes a chance or puts himself on the line, never sees glory. Glory is held in the eyes of those who dare to risk themselves grandly; which is the essence of a warrior. It is the risk of all they hope to be.

One may be a fool in the court of God versus a wise man in the court of Satan/Mammon and at the end of their lives they might say it was “All for nothing”. T1 saw dying people in the hospitals, who were like road kill animals, they were like the dogs in the streets who have no struggle for the soul or spirituality. It is better to fall on the face like a fool and struggle for the soul's survival, versus begin a pompous person who is dead before they die. In Shakespeare the fool is the wise man.

Clearing with colors: Start with the crystal to water auras, etc. Check for disorder on all realms, especially with obsessions, clones and dates.

To Do Charts

TO DO CHART OCTOBER 2, 1993

#1: CHECK

Body Parts...Traits...360 Degrees...Planets

Pranas: *Air/Blood/Nerve/Sex*

Monad: *Part Out...Seed To Destroy*

#2 Check

Ex Student} Current Student} Don't Know } Be Sure To Reach The Bottom Person;

#3 Check

Evil Retro Light Essence Contamination			
Old Self Portal	Monadic Evil Seeds (Pull To Throat)	Eye Substance	Orgasm Globule Portal
Egoic Globules	Desire Tendrils	Relic Portals	Slime Portals
Moon Gnomes	Light Body Portal	Moon Gnomes Nest	Dreaming Body Portal
Retro Right Portal	Holy Beings Gone Crazy	Retro Left Portal	Evil Future Humanoids
Leaking Monad	Creative Center Portal	Split Threads	Leaking Stump
Floating Relics	Nagual Proper Portal	Vampire Drain	

#4 Do:

Chop	Disintegrate	Name of God	Nagual Blast
Sever Thread	Call Self Home	Send Other Back	Bury Through Fingers
Pull To Throat and Blast	Cauterize		

CHARTS October 2, 1993

Disorders/Location/To Do Charts:

Location		Location	
Japan	Water	upper corner of Canada, where meets Alaska	Lesbian substance clones
Black Sea	Air	Samoa	Lesbian clones
Turkey	Mercury		Male homo clones
Guatemala	Fire	Iceland, Nepal	Bestiality clones
Mediterranean Sea	Green	France	Child pornography clones
Hudson Bay	Blue	Chad, Africa, middle of Russia	Sado-masochism clones
Pacific Ocean, between Japan and Philippines	Orange	Island above New Guinea, North pole	Male mouth on penis clones
Greenland Sea	Violet	Antarctica	Anal sodomy clones
Atlantic Ocean, west of Namibia, Africa	White	Antarctica	Female mouth on female privates clones
Arctic Ocean	Amber	Lesotho, Africa	Abortion clones
Ocean near Samoa	Rose	French Guiana	Exhibitionist/voyeurism clones
Sea of Okhotsk	Will & Power	Iran	Meditation orgasm clones
Norwegian Sea	Love & Wisdom	Off coast of Finland	Multiple sclerosis clones
North Sea	Divine Intelligence	Upper right corner of Mongolia	Oriental torture breath clones
Bay of Bengal	Harmony	Antarctica	Rape clones
South China	Science	Just south of Stewart Island	Human sacrifice fertility clones
East China	Intuition	Above Canada	Leopard spray clones
Tasman Sea	Desire		Corpse shadow clones
Arctic above Canada	Reason	Islands above Russia	Sperm snot clones
Greenland Sea	Creativity/propagation	Morocco	Manatee semen clones
Bering Sea	Stability	South island of New Zealand	Satanic ritual clones
Atlantic off Newfoundland	Will to do good		Lesbian tapeworm clones
Atmosphere, ozone layer	Gnostic understanding		Lesbian liquid clones
Mongolia	Oxygen		Lesbian mucous clones
Iran	Carbon		Lesbian thick air clones
Moon	Lead		Virtue clones (by number)
Mercury	Irenon		Ray/octave clones
Pluto	Americium		Virtue clones (by trait)
Tree of knowledge of good & evil (Logos left)	Andorian		Inverse planetary receiver
Hologram in heart of Sun which composts stuff	Omeganon II - Earth in future (2682 AD) vestigial tail remnant in future of Earth		Hate woman mucous clones
Hawaii	Pedophilia clones		Evil nagual clones
Philippines	Clone ejaculatory substance clones		Other times/worlds clones
Siberia	Female clone sexual lubricant fluid clones		

Charts: Location; Disorder; To

Location
Corpse Aura
Dreaming Body
Holy Being
Light Body
Nagual proper

To Do

Chop
Disintegrate
Name of God
Nagual blast
Sever thread
Call home
Cauterize
Bury from fingers/toes
Send back
Pull to throat and blast

Disorder
Slime
Leaking monadic
Split thread
Desire tendrils/implants
Relic/blessing
Stump leaking
Zombie connection
Egoic globule
Med. org. globule
Clones/demons
Evil retro light essence contamination
Moon gnomes/nest
Old self portal
Retro right/yang portal
Retro left/yin portal
Floating relics
Vampire drain
Monadic evil seeds (pull to throat)
Creative center portal
Evil future humanoids
Eye substance

Dos and Clearing Check List

Gone	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	Still There
------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	-------------

Check:

- 1) Where is the lowest time consciousness of this virtue? Pull that part of the virtue block to your throat and blast, then Name of God. It should be at the year 2048.
- 2) On the color chart, check where you have blocks for each chakra in order to correct your dowsing of spiritual polarity.
- 3) Check pranas and planets for correct amounts. If you get "other", you may need to check on other charts.
- 4) "Monadic evil seeds" are contamination from someone else. Pull to throat and blast. Check on anatomy chart for locations.
- 4) Check on anatomy where you have Future Evil Humanoids, Moon Gnomes, Zombie Clones, and Evil Virtues. Check where you are hooked into zombies for clones.
- 5) Blast all privates of anyone you've ever slept with. Check where you have zombie echoes on your privates. Go through the years.
- 6) How many nests of Future Evil Humanoids do you have on your privates? Look at the general consciousness of your body parts as they relate to time. This is unleashing our consciousness from the sub-conscious pool.
- 7) Check for contamination of planetary bodies from Future Evil Humanoid implants, both primary and secondary.
- 8) You can also check your spiritual bodies for Time Resonation Points. Nagual and Light Body contamination can be found on the Color Traits Charts.
- 9) Check where you are being drained of creative forces power (from your thread to creative forces). This is usually a connection out.

CHART

To From	Evil Good	Foreign Self	Non-human Human
Zombie Student	Past Present	Future Sucker	
LOGOS		Sucker yin	Antilogos left
Logos Right		Sucker yang	Pseudo -Antilogos
Heaven		Evil cabala	Relic
Fallen demi-gods		Logos left	Other evil power source
Vampire connection (to ensouled)		Evil Power	Crystal
Antilogos right		Future Earth Dead space	R L
Psuedo-antilogos		Future Evil Humanoids	Freak creative center
Deadspace		Power	Check date, time type
Gnomes		Gnomes	Obsession
Yang		Other evil Power line or vampire to	Demons of illness
Yin		right hand source	

Mysteries of Time and Development of Consciousness

3 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

The mysteries of Time: we can look at it in different ways. Yesterday we learned the soul was expected to be at a certain level of development. The lower consciousness is dragging and causing our Threads to Creation to split from the disparity. We need to find where in the past our lower consciousness may stick. Some are stuck with a resonance of an old acquaintance (for example). If our consciousness is stuck anywhere below 1993, this is very serious, as our lower consciousness should be in alignment with our soul's consciousness: 2048.

METHOD: Check morning and night, explanations follow:

- 1) Check the year chart for the date of lower consciousness or
- 2) Use the 360 degree chart to check the percent of perfect alignment
- 3) Check: Primary or Secondary (Secondary often come from foreign egoic globules)

Using Each of: Virtue, Law, Chakra, Body Parts (especially sexual)
Planets:
Traits; especially Future Evil Humanoid Obsession Implants
Spiritual Components: Dreaming Bodies; Holy Beings; Nagual; Light Body, Etc.

Do: **Disintegrating** waveform to remove contamination.

Blast the Name of God in your throat to clear. (See September 1993 for an explanation)

Check % of **alignment**.

These are not genetic influences but are how one has incorporated the virtues in one's Primary Consciousness which exists in the Now. Our consciousness is partially composed of the **Universal Mind** (and some genetics). Association/alignment with very base people could lower one's virtue by 100 years. Our virtues are like violin strings and they may get too tight or too loose. Check the children to see how and what to do to strengthen them.

Say if your #7 virtue is aligned with 1849, blasting will unblock it like a chiropractic correction to the spine. We are choosing now to resonate with Divine Law, so we hope the correction will stick. You could check how your alignment to Law was last year or two years ago, it will vary. You may **check your soul alignment at birth**.

Disorders relate as well to **Trait Development** and may be good or evil. For example a **Future Evil Humanoid** virtue contamination dated 2080 could be evil. The humanoid could be a pervert of the future, or one that used genius for evil. Check the polarity

POLARITY CHART:

100	-1	
90	-2	<u>CHECK:</u>
80	-3	CORE or ARM
70	-4	
60	-5	<u>REALM OF:</u>
50	-6	Physical
40	-7	Speech
30	-8	Thought
20	-9	Intention
10	-10	Decision
9	-20	
8	-30	NO...YES...?...OK
7	-40	
6	-50	
5	-60	
4	-70	
3	-80	
2	-90	
1	-100	

Moon gnomes and Obsessions: One general method of clearing is to pull them out of the vestigial tail like a ticker tape. Visualize yourself and pull the tape out of the vestigial tail by years. Ask for all dark force energy patterns, contamination from lovers and family, reel it onto something, and throw it out to the Milky Way. The energy is counter revolutionary and is easy to pull.

Hand Jive Method: If one is stuck on a problem and can't get clear, just hand jive left or right and blast. The name of the disorder is not always necessary.

Blocks: When checking pranas/planets, it will be easier to ask for blocks. A lot of contamination is not readily seen, and may be found this way. Dowse over the list below, and then go through body parts, etc. to clear. **On:** Pranas/Planets:

Check: Blocks...Vampires **Condition:** Level ok but vampired...Ok all around...Future evil humanoid/Gnome

Why do we have Future Evil Humanoid Monadic Seeds? Because they want their consciousness to take over our bodies. The monadic seeds represent the higher consciousness and the moon gnomes the lower.

Do: Pull to throat and Name of God (Those emanations are so holy the seeds will fall asunder).

Ask: “Where on the body parts do I have **Future Human Moon Gnome Portals**?” Blast.

We do not have to know the person at the source of it, as we can follow the thread to the end and

Ask “What body part the thread is on the other person?”

Previous Lover Retro Time Contamination:

Blast the private parts of all one’s lovers in the hope of removing past year resonating contamination.

If we have implants or Dreaming Bodies on their privates, our privates will have an **Echo Shadow**.

Do: Go through the years for connections to zombies (usually found on head or privates).

The years may seem impossible (but) check the centuries in the past,

as this relates to the level of one’s lower consciousness.

Also Check: Evil Future Humanoids.

Anything totally yin becomes yang, and due to the imbalance of resonating to the 1800’s (for example) our privates, when thrown back in consciousness, are not able to protect themselves in the present, and may be thrown into the future where we would be open to the future evil humanoids (who could march in where angels fear to tread).

Ask : Overall strongest level of consciousness of one’s privates. AND

“How many **NESTS** of future evil humanoids are on the privates?” Each nest could hold many.

Do: A generic blast.

When clearing the planets with **Retro Time Contamination**, check the obsession list. This contamination is infection through sex and genetics; check the body systems* as one can develop illness. A cloudy consciousness creates a cloudy physical form which creates illness due to planetary influences on the body.

A **Planetary Energy Obsession** goes towards the etheric and creates cancer (for example). It is a deficient or an excessive condition. One could have the right amount of planetary energy, but it could be of a foul type (one could also have too much or too little planetary energy). One’s relative development of consciousness is reflected in the form.

Also **Planetary Imbalances:** (This is similar to the Blocks on page two, another way of accessing contamination);

Ask: “How aligned one’s brain and body are with virtue?”

“Where in the body is a planetary imbalance?”

Check: Planet

Date Of Consciousness: Holy/Unholy

Body Chart

Clone/Idea/Person/Future Evil/Association/etc.

Ask “When date acquired?” (This is the emotional obsession re: to corpse not soul).

“Where cloned out?” (Symptoms include exudates, snot, infection, discharges, swellings, pimples, boils).

Check: Other aspects including *Organ Meridians/Threads/Colors/etc.*

Use: The nagal blast.

This is why we need to recapitulate. We need to be stronger by removing the bonds and threads of our own choice. We want to increase our magnitude of glory without the influence of other people or the subconscious pool. We want the aspects of refinement and attunement (to virtue?)

Future Evil Humanoid Obsession Implant: Put on charts:

Check for these morning and night. These are moon gnomes hatching, migrating, and settling on the organs (re. planetary misalignment) and on the Fetal Development Chart for maturity and chop if mature.

Fetal Cardiovascular Stage: If you find something which has developed to the fetal cardiovascular system, know it is an obsession so ripe it is being fed a lot of creative substance, and it means a tight hook. Obsessions are in the civilization but are fed by disorder of the gnomes and humanoids. It is an epidemic over the Earth, and if humanoids etc. can get right hand power sources from the ensouled, they will. Suspect Fallen Demigods as well.

Do: Find a connection, check for clones or Dreaming Bodies to/from.

Evil Monadic Seeds: Check date, body parts. Pull the seeds to the throat, dead space, and Name of God. Do this every day. Monadic evil seeds are contamination from someone else.

Do: Pull to throat and blast. Check on anatomy chart* for locations.

Sexually active? Dowse over the whole body with dates (years)

Check for contamination from old lovers, associates, and kissing acquaintances.

1) Year (which represents lower alignment to soul) 2) Your body part to/from out/in

3) Their body part 4) How long has it been there?

5) Check for clones/gnomes/etc. possible migration sites and nests.

Dowse: Body parts relating to years and Evil Left power sources (See “Square” Chart in Appendix).

Example: The brain might have an Antilogos left contamination in 1960.

Ask: The same questions in different ways to find all contamination.

YEAR CHART:	00, 100, 200, 300, 400, 500, 600, 700, 800, 900, 1000
Century (-) BC or (+) AD	1100, 1200, 1300, 1400, 1500, 1600, 1700, 1800, 1900, 2000
2048 (ideal) (+ holy) (+evil)	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 34 35	
36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70	
71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99	
Sun Moon Mercury Venus Mars Jupiter Saturn Uranus Neptune Pluto Vulcan New Earth New Moon Other	

The body location and the time one is hooked into has a consciousness of that year. We need to clean this up. It is tethering us to contamination and low consciousness in our lower form.

Do: Go over the To Do charts,
Check for links to/from with Dreaming Bodies, threads, etc. and
Assess everything methodically to remove the roots so the weeds will not grow back.
Pay attention to nuance and detail.

“Trifles make perfection and perfection is no trifle”. We have to do this, as it relates to our karma. It cannot be done easily. To be a saint means a lot of work. One may be a saint in short order, but to be zapped on the head and cleared, is magic and sorcery and is not within Law. This is the unraveling of two or three layers/lifetimes of disorder and karma. Do not make shortcuts. If we overlook major portals of disorder, they will destroy us.

Demons of Illness: from Fallen Demigods drawing soul forces from the **Planetaries**. This is the *soul consciousness* of the organism. If the body resonates with a slime ball, it will be a drain to the life energy.

Ask: “Where is the Creative Force being stolen?” (and/or)
“Where is a Thread to Creation Substance Drain?”
“How did it get in?” Usually part of self out.

Check and Blast: Student...Ex-Student...Child...Siblings...Family
Self...Zombie Known...Unknown...Used To Know

Echoes: Are all over the body. **Check:** Different types of dark forces with location...People with parts in...Body parts

Monadic Fueled Malefic Connection: Check body parts. Example “How aligned is the skin to ideal on 360 °chart?”

Clones of Other Person: This means you have a part of self or Dreaming Body in them. **Blast.**

Check for Fallen Demigods...Evil humanoids...clones...etc.

Physical body symptoms? Liver problems? Use these methods to remove.

These contaminations are best found indirectly. Be detailed before being general.
One has to know what one is doing in order to do it subconsciously.
Look methodically to dissolve, check all spiritual components.
We would be able then to look in other realms with greater ease than breathing.
If one has a disorder, expect that you have invited it.

Check: The World Map by Year for Mass Consciousness Resonance;

Check ties to someone’s Dreaming Body through tendrils.

Map location relates to the consciousness level of that meridian/the spiritual resonation point.
(New Zealand is very low. This town is very high.)

The power centers on the meridians show varying octaves of order or disorder.
(Sedona is 3x retro. New York City is 30x retro).

Check: “Where is the lowest time consciousness of a virtue?”

Pull that part of the virtue block to your throat and blast, then Name of God.
It should be the year 2048.

On the color chart, check each chakra for blocks in order to correct your dowsing of spiritual polarity.

Check: Pranas and Planets for correct amounts (sic). If you get “other”, check on other charts.

Check: On anatomy where you have Future Evil Humanoid, Moon Gnomes, Zombie Clones, and Evil Virtues.

Check: Where you are hooked into zombies for clones.

Do: Blast all privates of anyone you’ve ever slept with.

Check where you have **Zombie Echoes** on your privates. Go through the years.

Check: “How many nests of **Future Evil Humanoids** do you have on your privates?”

Look at the general consciousness of your body parts as they relate to time.

This is unleashing our consciousness from the sub-conscious pool.

Check: a) For contamination of Planetary Energies from Future Evil Humanoids and implants; Primary and Secondary.

b) You can also check your spiritual bodies for time resonation points.

Nagual and light body contamination can be found on the color Traits charts.

c) Check where you are being drained of creative forces power (from your thread to creative forces).

This is usually a connection out.

d) Pull above zombie range---Planetary, Virtue, and pranas

Dowsing Check Lists and Auric Circle Chart

DOWSING LIST COMPOSED FOR 3 OCTOBER 1993

Bringing the lower consciousness in alignment with the soul consciousness (2048)

METHOD: Check morning and night, explanations follow:

Check year chart for date of lower consciousness or

Use 360 degree chart for % of perfect alignment

Check: PRIMARY /SECONDARY sources (Secondary often come from egoic globules)

(Note: Primary refers to you as the source, and Secondary refers to other or resonation)

Each: Virtue, Law, Chakra, Body Parts (especially sexual);

Planets: (Check traits. especially Future Evil Humanoid Obsession Implants.)

Spiritual components: Dreaming Bodies...Holy Beings...nagual...Light Body, etc.

Use Disintegrating Waveform to remove contamination.

Blast Name of God (*See September 1993 for an explanation*) in throat to clear.

Check % of alignment.

Blast each virtue to snap into (time) alignment like a Chiropractor

Check alignment with Law one year ago, or two.

Check soul alignment at birth.

Hand Jive Method: Use left or right hand/s in circular motion to locate direction & frequency. Blast when the hand stops.

Future Evil Humanoid (FEH): Virtue contamination in future (i.e. 2080). Be sure to check the Polarity.

Do: With an imbalance of resonating to the 1800's (for example) our privates are not able to protect themselves in the present, and may be thrown into the future where we would be open to these FEHs.

Ask “Overall strongest level of consciousness of one's privates?”

Ask “How many NESTS of FEH are on privates?” Each one could hold many. **Do** a generic blast.

Future Evil Humanoid Seeds: They want their consciousness to take over our bodies.

The Monadic Seeds represent the higher consciousness and the Moon Gnomes the lower.

Do: Pull to throat and Name of God **Check** body parts for Portals.

Follow the thread to the end and **ask** “What body part the thread is on the other person?”

Future Evil Humanoid Obsession Implant:

Check: Morning & Night for these Moon Gnomes hatching/migrating/settling in organs(Planetary misalignment).

Check: On the fetal development chart for maturity and chop if mature.

Moon Gnomes/Obsessions: **Pull** from vestigial tail like a ticker tape/each year. **Ask** “All dark force energy patterns/contamination from lovers/family” **Do:** Reel it onto something/throw it out the Milky Way. This energy is easy to pull.

Blocks: When checking planets/pranas contamination can be better seen by asking for “Blocks”

Clearing Pranas/Planets: $\sqrt{\text{Blocks...Vampires...Level OK but vampired...OK all around...Future Evil Humanoid/Gnomes}}$

Retro Time Contamination: Clear Planets, check the Obsession List, the Body Systems (as one can develop an illness due to cloudy planetary influences). **Previous Lover) Retro Time Contamination:** Blast the private parts of all one's

lovers in the hope of removing past year resonating contamination. If we have Implants or Dreaming Bodies on the privates, our privates will have an **Echo Shadow**. **Do:** Go through each year for connections to zombies (usually found on head or privates). Years may be before your birth in centuries due to alignment of lower consciousness.

Planetary Energy Obsession: goes towards the etheric and creates (i.e.) cancer.

Imbalances Check: *Deficient..Excessive..Right Amount but foul (check alignment with virtue).*

Planet..Date of consciousness (holy/unholy)..Body Chart.. Clone/idea/person/future evil/ association/etc.

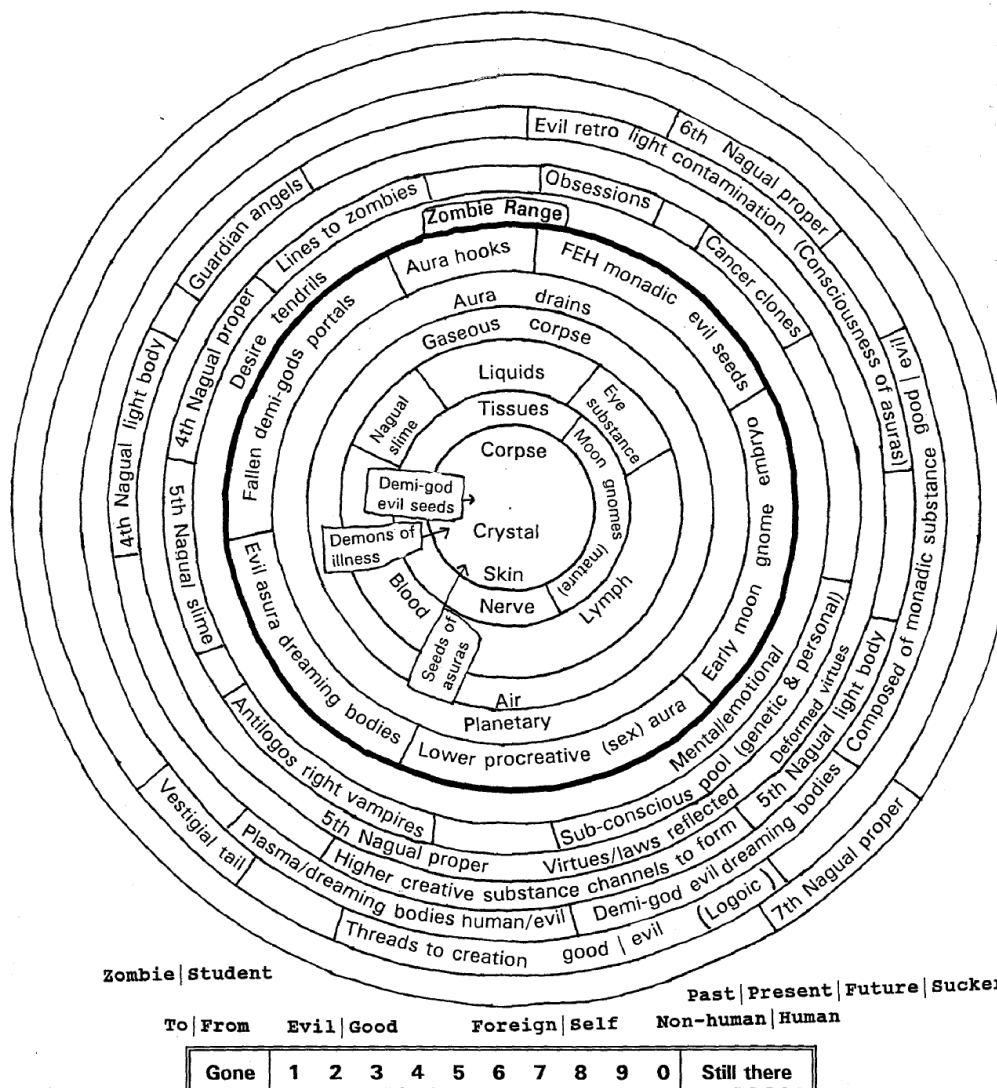
Ask “When date acquired ?”(This is the emotional obsession re: to corpse not soul)

Sexually active? Dowse over whole body with dates: Year (represents lower alignment to soul); Your body part to/from or out/in; Their body part; **Ask:** How long has it been there? **Check** clones/gnomes/etc./possible migration sites and nests.

Demons of illness: Fallen Demigods, planetaries
Echoes: body parts, people with parts in
Monadic Fueled Malefic Connection: body parts i.e. how aligned is the skin to ideal 360 chart?
Clones of Other Person: You have a part of self or a Dreaming Body in another person Blast.
Zombie Echoes: on your privates from former lovers. Go through the years

YEAR CHART:			00, 100, 200, 300, 400, 500, 600, 700, 800, 900, 1000																															
Century (-) BC or (+) AD			1100, 1200, 1300, 1400, 1500, 1600, 1700, 1800, 1900, 2000																															
			2048 (ideal) (+ holy) (+evil)																															
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	34	35	
36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70
71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99						
Sun Moon Mercury Venus Mars Jupiter Saturn Uranus Neptune Pluto Vulcan New Earth New Moon Other																																		

CIRCLE CHART: (referenced in many lessons):



October 4, 1993 Chart List

Focus On

Planetary/plasma...Virtue/color trait ...Egoic tie...
 Desire/creative substance...Foreign/in ...Missing/out
 Evil other world connection

To Do:

Remove zombie tie...Disintegrate...Burn...Chop...
 Put in Concrete ...Pull to you...Send back...Check other chart...
 Find root person...Waveforms ...Bury...
 Name of God...Nagual blast

Problem

Low...Vampired...Self out... OK
 Blocked...Other problem
 You are vampiring someone
 Your aura part is contaminating someone
 Someone else's aura part is contaminating you

October 4, 1994 Chart

EGOIC TIES/GLOBULES To or from person, thing, idea, being Check location on 360. Pull in or send back; using directions and dates, may need waveforms.
PLANETARY/PLASMA Look from each Planet Check % missing or foreign Pull or send back, may need to find direction
VIRTUES Look at each chakra from each virtue Check degree of alignment On color trait chart, find where you have lost part of your virtue aura. If not in the ring - evil cabala influence If can't pull it back - may need to use the waveform chart and/or TO DO
DESIRE/CREATIVE SUBSTANCE (usually sexual) Check % missing or foreign Pull or send back, may need TO DO If find clones, part of self out, check if primary

Male	Female	Student	Zombie	Person	Place	Thing	Idea	Being	Missing	Foreign
------	--------	---------	--------	--------	-------	-------	------	-------	---------	---------

Primary	Secondary	Vicinity	Out from self	In from someone		
---------	-----------	----------	---------------	-----------------	--	--

Egoic tie	Plasma (planetary)	Virtue/colour traits	Desire/creative substance	Other evil world connection
-----------	--------------------	----------------------	---------------------------	-----------------------------

Chop	Disintegrate	Name of God	Nagual blast	Sever thread	Call home	Cauterize	Bury in concrete
------	--------------	-------------	--------------	--------------	-----------	-----------	------------------

Bury from fingers/toes/VT/privates/uvula	Send back	Pull to throat & blast	Remove zombie tie	Burn
--	-----------	------------------------	-------------------	------

Find root person	Waveforms/direction	Check other charts	Pull in to you	Pull out of you	Pull threads from years
------------------	---------------------	--------------------	----------------	-----------------	-------------------------

Time/date	Planets	Virtue	Color trait	Law	Anatomy	Prana	Chakra	Worlds/power connection	Spiritual body
-----------	---------	--------	-------------	-----	---------	-------	--------	-------------------------	----------------

All back	Part still missing	All removed	Part still not removed		
----------	--------------------	-------------	------------------------	--	--

Male	Female	Student	Zombie	Person	Place	Thing	Idea	Being	Missing	Foreign
------	--------	---------	--------	--------	-------	-------	------	-------	---------	---------

Primary	Secondary	Vicinity	Out from self	In from someone		
---------	-----------	----------	---------------	-----------------	--	--

Egoic tie	Plasma (planetary)	Virtue/colour traits	Desire/creative substance	Other evil world connection
-----------	--------------------	----------------------	---------------------------	-----------------------------

Chop	Disintegrate	Name of God	Nagual blast	Sever thread	Call home	Cauterize	Bury in concrete
------	--------------	-------------	--------------	--------------	-----------	-----------	------------------

Bury from fingers/toes/VT/privates-uvula	Send back	Pull to throat & blast	Remove zombie tie	Burn
--	-----------	------------------------	-------------------	------

Find root person	Waveforms/direction	Check other charts	Pull in to you	Pull out of you	Pull threads from years
------------------	---------------------	--------------------	----------------	-----------------	-------------------------

Time/date	Planets	Virtue	Color trait	Law	Anatomy	Prana	Chakra	Worlds/power connection	Spiritual body
-----------	---------	--------	-------------	-----	---------	-------	--------	-------------------------	----------------

All back	Part still missing	All removed	Part still not removed		
----------	--------------------	-------------	------------------------	--	--

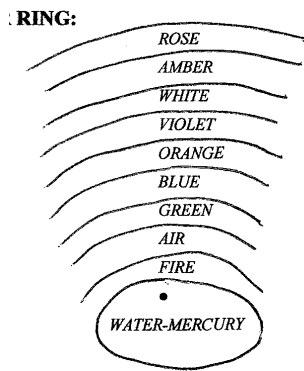
Low
Vampired
Self out
OK
You are vampiring someone
Blocked
Your aura part contaminating someone
Someone's aura part contaminating you
Other problem

Freak Creative Centers; Fallen Demigods

5 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

Freak Creative Centers. These occur as a result of clones related to obsessive romantic desires. It is as though a piece of someone one knows is stolen by one's obsessing, and becomes imbedded in a chakra. One would then hold on to it in a vampire manner. This would include people, ideas, and places. It is like a sucker world but worse, not just circular thoughts, but a strong obsession which relates to the desire realm, and not the mental egoic. The desire realm has so much creative potential; it is much more powerful than the mental, or even a sexual sucker world. This is not pelvic desire, but from higher creative centers. A part of self can split from the higher creative centers.

If you look at the ←**color ring**, this would correlate with being outside of the pink (Rose?) ring. It is not a normal part of the aura and it extends out of normal range. One would not normally dowse this on the aura as it could be three feet out (like the warts on a string). It has an aspect of miasm to it; it is not inherited but is created within this lifetime and impressed on one's system like a miasm, a homeopathic impression of all the fluids of the body. It is not like a sucker world in that it makes a ring around the aura like an ozone layer, and has its own shell like a desire cloud.



This (Freak Creative Center/obsession miasm) has an aspect of greed, and is not material, but is like an ownership of person/idea, with a vampirish hunger and a neediness far more bizarre than a clear selling of the soul and is beyond defiance of virtue, as it washes over the whole self. This is not encased in one chakra, but encased on all chakras. It blocks all of one's vision and awareness and filters the vision as if the whole body were encased in a colored filter.

Clones are a part of this as well, and **Leopard Spray** or the spray itself, as it sprays out. With this contamination we take on a different form like an evil cabala animal, and it sprays out of the eyes like another eye substance.

T2 has the spray on her. This is how she figures things out; it is when she has an aspect of the problem. It is not a plan of God to reveal whose this problem is, as it is impacting all of us. We will discuss and implement the solution. It feels as if someone has engulfed part of T2 as a balloon. A globule of self was taken and the spray engulfed her whole aura. The spray is like a sealant on the outside of the aura; like a bubblegum balloon that sticks and holds. This particular one is from a previous female student. T2 can see it in varying degrees on us as an encasement in a bubble. Where does this strange other worldly power come from? **Fallen Demigod Power.**

This has an aspect of seeds somehow connecting to the energy so that it can hone in on us. T2 feels the seeds above our heads, congregating at the level of the silver cord. We asked the appropriate Holy Beings to come and disintegrate anything to do with evil spray from the evil power source (including the absentee students). This also has something to do with split time perhaps desire tendrils left in split time. *Pray* all desire tendrils from the years past to be pulled back. This is not contamination due to a weakness, but is an exposure risk: not in one's proximity to a person, but is due to an aspect of desire. The person with the primary core of the problem has to focus on another person.

This is a hate obsession, with a strong desire to kill (strong hate, with hate elementals, but of a muddier and broader composition). Zombies form a part of this aura and they are all over T2. The power comes from a type of freak creative center and it is on all of us. It comes from something floating, like a creative energy that they are able to tap into. It has a birthday and parental factors, a source from conception, with a planetary link. Vulcan.

Vulcan Power Center: this may be a relay station for a fallen demigod. Is there a body site they can enter? Can it be disintegrated? We need to be specific to know what to do with new contaminations. It has a back of the head location where the spine joins the skull and at a spot three or four inches above that. We shot a burning energy, a fire aspect of cosmic dust to disintegrate in our heads, and then pulled it into the head, throat and siphoned the substance. It was disintegrated in the pelvic region as well, pulled from the pelvis to the throat to blast. Check nerve prana.

Another layer; some of the zombies are affecting us through egoic ties. Pull from dates for related obsessions. The Demigod that created the desire cocoon, composed of a desire to harm, was feeding the zombie power: **Evil Desire Cocoon.** We went to Vulcan to blast with the Holy Beings, three power centers tapped into by the demigods.

CLEAR FOR TODAY:

- 1) **Return and retrieve** desire tendrils/globules from the past.
Check Dates, Chakras, Planets, Virtue Blocks and Body Parts.
Pull from an angle and date.
- 2) **Planets:** ask for the virtues affected, and pull in from the color chart, at an angle.
- 3) **Sucker worlds today:**
Check for higher creative aspects and substance.
Burn these at a desire level; they need to be treated on the same level as they were created.
Check migration. Much contamination can be put into concrete.
The Vulcan issue seems to have been taken care of.
- 4) Today remove all **Moon Gnome Nests**, and obsession seeds using dates and body parts.
- 5) **Fallen Demigod Plasma:** desire elementals from zombies (through misdirected desire)
- 6) **Fallen Demigod Desire Plasma Egoics:** Burn. These are not strong.
- 7) **Leaking Monadic Substance Residual:** this is from a student. Pull back egoics.
- 8) **If you find yourself sleepy,**
Zap your aura with fireballs to destroy floaters.
Pull back from dates. Check anatomy charts and zap.
- (9) **Check repeatedly today:**
Each Prana and each planet for higher/lower blocks vampires, self out, others in.
Keep everything in the saint range. This includes virtues and consciousness.

“Litchfield Mansion” AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side A

AUDIO TAPE: OCTOBER 6, 1993 Transcribed SIDE ONE

I had an experience that it would seem like a dream. You know in the Bible it says that people...prophets will receive visions and dreams. Throughout all of history, people have received information through the vehicles of dreams. However there is a difference between a dream and a night vision. A night vision, I have warned you, you can often be led astray by dreams and visions. But there is a difference with a prophetic vision. There is an aspect of order and joy about it, with a night vision, and the metaphors are quite distinct that are given. It is like everything regarding the higher realm has to be given in some metaphor. This is why dreams are sometimes used by the holy beings to communicate. We are talking about realities in the soul realm which, you could say, have more turns and angles and complexities of geometric form than this realm. So they have to be translatable in some step-down version.

So I'm going to give you this as though it were a dream but I want you to realize that I was aware every step of the way of what it meant. It was though, in the beginning I was entering the grounds of a huge mansion and someone said to me "This was the old Litchfield Mansion" and I said "What does that mean?" and they said "If you understand the meaning of Litchfield, you would know what that means". Which of course, I didn't know. But La said she thought it was German for light, is that correct? The Light Field. If it was German it would be pronounced Litchfield. But translating to someone who speaks English sounds... (Comments). So it was the Light Field Mansion. It was in terrible repair, it was obviously a place of great glory. The ceilings were caved in as though a tornado had hit and the floors were falling under the weight of storms that had gone through...the basements. It was a wonderful place of grandeur that was in terrible repair. As I was outside and starting to go in, jm appeared and I said "Jm, do you realize that if you worked in these halls to restore them, then you could live here?" He looked at me and disappeared. It was obvious that he did not want to do the work that was in the field (?) and many people would not. So I went through the building and it was treachery, because some people had come in and taken the chandeliers off, had robbed the place of its glory. I remember thinking "This would have been a fine place to have had the warriors stay", because this was the place that was destined, before split time to be the holy estate.

I went out back and there was a running stream with a small pond adjacent to it with lilies on it and things, which Lilies, of course...Lily of the Valley. There was a small cave-like shed or dwelling place next to it and I went into this storage place and I found boxes of sterling silver for a table setting. When I held up the forks, there was a picture, a depiction of Jesus on it that said "13 Powers". Adjacent to it were two boxes of robes for males and females. These robes were white with various drawings, or embroidery that represented in many ways astrological influences, lines of force, such as that. I looked at these and I thought "It's interesting that nobody thought to steal these things". The robes of the warriors and the sterling silver for the supper were still here. (*Train sounds in audio-tape background*). For the table, think of the Last Supper and such as that.

I went outside and another metaphor appeared, the Mazda (the car that T1 drove). I got in the Mazda and I was going to turn around and I drove it into the pond. I slid off into the pond and as I was getting out of it, the keys, I dropped them in the bottom of this really deep pond. Suddenly, some rather hardy looking angels appeared and dragged the Mazda out of the pond to the ground. I dived down into the water and picked up the keys. I looked and I realized the keys had to do with the keys of the mystery of the Litchfield Mansion rather than the vehicle, it was different. (Comments: "Mazda" means light) Oh it does?

(Student comments): In Russian? Oh that is hilarious (*Laughter*) because I didn't know what Litchfield or Mazda meant. So the Mazda was like another vehicle through which we were to have the keys. Then I looked up at the Litchfield Mansion, and the Mazda was in front of it, I realized that the only way we could restore the glory of the grounds in order to inhabit, to have a holy place for the warriors, was to take it down brick by brick and to use the bricks in order to build a new structure. That the bricks were good, but the structure had to be altered in order to be usable. I became aware then, that the structure also represented the structure of souls of (--) and of the war party and that because of the split in time which you could say was represented by the tornadic winds that tore the mansion apart...because of the split in time, difficult times call for difficult solutions. So it was as though we needed a more refined form, in order to bring order out of the chaos.

So I became aware that 13; although the mystery of the 12 and 1 goes all the way through history and King Arthur's table with his knights, and you look at the twelve disciples and Jesus...it had more to do than just that...it had to do with a system of souls built upon the 10 Virtues and upon the aspect of yin and yang nagual and a Holy Spirit receiver. Mary, of course, represented the female nagual component. If you look upon all of history, this 13 keeps showing up and yet 13 is considered an unlucky number. The reason it was considered unlucky is because of the death of Christ and in material form that is considered unlucky to die in lower form. That's why it is considered unlucky, it represents death. But in a spiritual sense, it is wonderful to die to the lower form and live in the higher. Not necessarily the physical form but the lower self: to die to the lower self to live in the self of the soul. Whether the physical form is there or not is pretty much immaterial except one needs the physical form in order to do God's Will on the material realm. But it did not represent physical death, it represented lower willfulness, the death of the lower will to align with higher will.

But I became aware that in order to build this Litchfield Mansion again, that it would take other powers as well. It would take two more male nagual powers and **two more female nagual powers**. One of them was represented by the Mazda going in the stream, the light going in the stream and the diving for the keys of knowledge, that the yin nagual new trait had to do with being able to retrieve the mysteries even in the most polluted and difficult of times, without it being within the culture, because our culture has lost the mysteries.

The other yin trait, oh, I did tell you didn't I, that the 10 were virtues, the 10 primary virtues of the other...ok. The other female trait had to do with...I have to check my notes, because these traits were kind of specific and had nuance about them... "*To rearrange Cosmic Dust within Desire Matter*", "*To Dissolve Evil Desire and to Build Hope*": it is as though to inspire devotion rather than the baser desires, to draw people towards divine devotion and to realign desire within an orderly framework within the structure of the spiritual science. There is a type of power that is to be given relating to the dissolution of unholy desire and the restructuring of holy desire that will assist people in doing that. (It is) a type of energy force, that is to assist.

Two yang powers that were to be added: "*To Crush the Mental Level Evil Construction*" such as egoic elementals of evil intention, hate elementals, etc. "*To Be able to Bring them back to the Building Blocks*", to construct angelic beings, angels of protection and truth. It would be a yang nagual's position. He would have a power where he could look out beyond just the mirror. It would be like crushing whole pockets of hate elementals, elementals of war, destroying evil elementals and using those bricks to build holy beings and building the holy beings out of the same materials.

The other yang power which was related has to do with "*The Crushing of Obsessions that Produce Physical and Etheric Illness*". They are like objects of creation that have solidified and crystallized in human form. To be able to direct power to destroy those evil creations and then to use the building blocks of which those were formed to create health, and systems of health within the material form of humanity...that would be conducive to learning truth. Systems that would not resist truth, like obsessions.

Think about how, some of those obsessions we have talked about, caused people to spend their energies, physical and material energies down false alleys. Like making a lot of money to pay for somebody's desires; that's a waste of time. What this is to do, the yang power is to be able to destroy such obsessions. They are, as shown on the anatomy chart, they are like an actual fetus that grows off of a sick system. The fetal system blood supply in such an obsession is an evil being demi-god.

So, you could say that the new souls will be based on 12 virtues instead of 10 with filters to keep them from snapping. The next month will be the preparatory stage to resouling on a large scale after a month--which in this next month will be cleaning out of pockets of poison, bringing down the walls of disorder in order to have the building blocks

LECTURES 1993 OCTOBER by Anonymous

to create new order. Probably 80% of all people who are currently on the Earth will not get souls because they would not benefit. It is as though they will hang onto their disorder with all the strength they have, and it would be a waste of energy. There was definitely information that the decision regarding the student status is now correct. The decision made yesterday was totally correct.

Saint souls were to have two filters that could be represented by the mystery of the male and female naguals. In that the female has an aspect of Neptune, which was represented in the dream by the diving into the water for the keys. I don't know a lot of what is written about Neptune, mythologically or anything, I know that the female nagual powers and filter for the group will have to do with Neptune. The male will be represented by the concept and power of Mercury. He will be able to take the knowledge that is retrieved from the water...think of the Piscean Age and the mysteries of Golgotha. Think of the retrieving of the keys and the male will be able to take the keys of knowledge and the power that comes out of that and he will be able to use that power to help change things. He will be able to change his form, change the form of... not the use of that power, but the application of that power as needed in a Mercurial form. The demonstration of power will change in application, but it will be based upon the keys that are retrieved from the mysteries of the water of the Piscean Age.

The filters that refer to the lower step-down souls could be compared to levels of understanding that will apply to the types of teaching that we will have to do and there are mysteries within each of these. But the steps to the teaching from lowest to highest as regards the filters of the lower souls and also as to the teachings that we will have to present, will have to do with Mercury to start with, will have to be very adaptable in a Mercurial aspect. Then there will have to be a Venus aspect. It is the next step up in the teaching, which will focus upon probably divine love, and more I'm sure. Then there will be a Mars step and then a Neptune step, a Sun, a Moon, a Uranus step. I did not see that there was a Pluto step or a Vulcan step. It seemed like these were the steps that were all that were to be, as far as these referred to the filters on the step-down souls and the steps of teaching that we were to prepare.

Now, I don't know why Uranus is the highest level, or you could say the highest level of the teaching that we are to give, or the last form of the teaching. But I'm sure all of that will be unveiled at the proper time and as I've said, the only saint filters were Mercury and Neptune represented by the male and female nagual.

It seems that the focus of the teaching will have to focus on the changing of consciousness of targeted groups rather than the masses. That we have to keep in consideration that only 20% of the soulless ones will be souled. And it will be focused primarily in groups that are likely to succeed; who would likely hear. So it would be a waste of time to try to present materials to teach law to the soulless ones. Because they have no hope of attaining consciousness because they are so deformed, spiritually, that it is a waste of time. We have to use our energy appropriately.

The written word seems to be the primary mode of teaching and it appears that we are to be rather secretive as an organization. Like the Gnostic monks of old, who hid-out and few people knew where they were or what their agenda was. But we're going to have to be very cunning, because otherwise the persecution that we have already seen (for example) people calling up the police department. Not just your father calling up to get a phone number, but McB telling them we are a cult, and people's brothers...we have received already people trying to torment us even though we are not doing anything illegal, we are merely trying to study law.

The holier you are...it has always been that way. Whenever holiness appeared, evil would appear to destroy it. For that reason we must be very cautious, and anything that we say to anyone outside must be... we must be cunning. It might be good to say, for those of you who have relatives, to say that (there is a) new address through a post office box. Give 301's phone number because if they associate you with (a business) and relatives start calling the police and saying (this business), then, what we are going to have are more maniacs descending upon us. You are going to have to be very cunning, because it is not as easy to just kill people as it used to be, or throw them in prison as it was in earlier times, but the ways that they try to destroy you is just as malignant. For that reason we must be cautious, because that is the way it is and the way it has always been.

(Student comments) Answer: You need a phone that they can have that won't be traceable to the (the business).

(Student comments) Answer: It would be good to (disassociate) from the (the business) otherwise they will continue to send, they will try to build some kind of...let them know that you are here visiting with friends, or you are trying to do something, or teach a class, like teach French. If you say you are here to study spiritual stuff they will come at you with the word, the "cult" word and they will come down on you. It's amazing that people who don't even care about you will come after you. (Laughs) People you haven't heard from in years will start searching you out. I picked up phone calls from across the street; old students, various people that didn't want anything to do with the teachings, but they sure wanted to check things out. Students that left the teaching four years ago suddenly are wanting to find out where I am. It's very...a lot of them have the 305 number from the letterheads. It is good to change the number with a voice mail.

(Student comments) Answer: Everybody talks to each other. No, I figure they will eventually get bored with us and we will be kind of a legend of the weirdoes who moved into town from all over the world, and the more invisible we are...we don't owe slime balls the time of day. You owe no one an explanation. We are not doing anything illegal. I

LECTURES 1993 OCTOBER by Anonymous

remember jm asking "What's the best approach when people call me and ask questions about you?" and I said "Why do you think you have to tell them anything?"

When the preacher caught me out front and asked "What do you people believe here?" and I said "Oh, you know, most people go to mass at Saint Mary's and we're kind of like orthodox Catholics." That's why a lot of them worry about us around here because we have orthodox icons but it's just part of the Christianity that we embrace. So a type of avoidance; I said "I used to go to the orthodox monastery out in Forest Park, you remember that?" And she said "Oh, yes". I said "Well, when they left town, we decided to form a study group..." That preacher, I knew, would talk to every other preacher in town, so I gave her something that I knew was not totally repulsive to her although they are Protestants, they are not too fond of that. But she was aware of the Forest Park Monastery. Everybody loved them even though they were Gnostic and dowsed, because they took over the fire department and did a lot of stuff for the community. They had a very good reputation. I said "We pray for world peace, and that families get back together and that we are very concerned about the destruction of the family". So I threw out enough seeds to the community and now maybe avoid saying anything else. But you don't owe them a Third Degree explanation

(Student comments) Answer: Legally speaking, we don't have anything to apologize for and the key thing to avoid is just the harassment from people like (a student's) brother. Because harassment is an issue that we don't want to have to deal with (comments).

One other thing to mention, I think we are over a lot of Moon Gnomes, but an aspect of desire threads and holograms that we need to deal with. If there were rings around the Earth that had to do with desire obsessive energies and a lot of you have threads to people relating to the desire level of the aura or from people. Also sometimes it is like little bubbles, these

Bubble Holograms grow Obsession Demon Fetuses within you in different chakras.

And the way that you **Locate them** has to do with *planets* and *chakras*.

So you might **Dowse** on your *base or vestigial tail* and

Ask "I want on 360 degree or color ring chart, where relating to the vestigial tail, do I have a Mars obsession out or in", Venus out or in and so on.

Dowse the pelvic chakra and **Use** the color chart

Ask: "Where do I have an obsession to all planets and "other" as well?"

Some of these go out of the (color) rings and they relate to residual demigod connections that would dowse as other than a planet. So I would say **Demigod Connections** or evil power source connections.

You have your Planets, Evil Demigod Connections, Evil Power Sources, and you do it chakra by chakra.

You do the Crown Chakra and then do the (Earth) Cord and Water-3 Overlay and Monadic Level as well.

I think if you do this today, you are going to feel a lot better.

You were very successful in clearing a lot of disorder from yourselves and we have to detach. It's as though these desire cocoons that form, are like gum that cloud our spiritual vision and they keep you bound to old split-world habits. They are like the dust that rises after a nuclear explosion which forms a shield to the Sun. It is as though a nuclear cloud is above the Earth and if we have links to those clouds, we cannot see, we have to somehow clear the dust from our own auras in order to see.

The way to do that, we have to **see** "Who are we still obsessed about?"

We have to **Use** the *Time/Date/Year Charts*.

If you get base chakra/Venus then you might have to check *dates* on each **Planet** as well.

You could **check** the anatomy charts for each planet,

"Where on the anatomy charts do I have a Venus obsession or desire connection?" Mars, etc.

Then **say** "Where do I have one related to Venus on any chakra?" Just do that and that will be the focus today.

The usual **clearing methods**, sometimes you will have to *chop*.

For a lot of them; *beam a direction* from you with a *disintegrating waveform*.

In my sleep last night, I was clearing a lot of those relating to you guys. You could see them settled in the chakras.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: I would say the focus today should be more upon looking at it from a planetary, a chakra and a desire thread and/or hologram perspective. It wouldn't hurt to check some dates. Doesn't seem like there is a strong virtue component, it is more an aspect of a higher obsessive desire thing, and to look at angles.

Question: Should we be concerned with type of obsession?)

Answer: No, you don't have to. In general, it's better to blast it and not be that concerned because a lot of it had to do with split time problems that are no longer around. It's just that you are still linked through some person and generally these all seem to be linked to people. A few are related to idea systems, such as EST or something like that.

(Laughter, comments). Macrobiotics is one that you have to be careful with, it will rear it's ugly head and that the

system itself, the ideas of eating are not bad in themselves, but they have become an obsessive thought system that because of the likes of (--) it has become a carnal...if you link it to the carnal without detachment then you can fall into the same obsessions that (former student) did. You can do anything if you are unattached. I honestly think that it can go and teach macrobiotics in an unattached manner and it's not going to hurt her. But a person such as (former student) could never do that because she could not detach from it as a part of her identity. Whereas for it is not her identity, it is just a job.

Question: (*Inaudible*) **Answer:** Isn't that telling? She said "Buddhism, Macrobiotics and other world religions" that was a line she was referring to-- Macrobiotics as a world religion.

Question: Re. clones. **Answer:** There might be clones but it would be easier for you to perceive them through the desire threads as the vehicle for your discovery because of the current focus. So if there are clones, you have to do the chopping, disintegrating (and others), but you will be able to see them in this season through desire threads or globules, which are like holograms or seeds of clones. But think of it through the desire layer of the aura. It's as though the universal mind, in a way, as though the group minds, the cultural minds, the genetic minds all have a desire layer around them: that this desire layer of the aura of lower man and of the whole Earth itself is full of sickness and any threads you have, either the genetic desire layers and a lot of them sexual acquired desire layers, form obsession seeds in your corpse and aura that will interfere with your task as holy warriors and interfere with your ability to adjust to a saint soul. So you are detaching from the world "*Be in the world but not of it*" as Jesus said. By being not of it, means you have no desire threads.

Question: (*Inaudible*) **Answer:** You could say this is an octave higher than the egoic retrieval it is an aspect of obsessions that have washed through your whole system, or your parents, and the whole culture as a whole. It is almost like the akasha files on the desire level. So I would say it is another level of recapitulation that has not been completed, but the window is still open. In essence split time is healed, but the ring of desires that have been misdirected are still over the Earth like a muddy sky. So we are detaching from that muddy sky and then our task will be to dissolve that muddy ring. We cannot dissolve it unless we detach from it.

END OF SIDE ONE: Audio Tape October 6, 1993

AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B

AUDIO TAPE: OCTOBER 6, 1993 Transcribed SIDE TWO

Call (the other students) and let them know to focus on this aspect, the Desire Layer and how to go about it. The best way to teach people is indirectly. If you try to teach people through confrontation, almost always it will fail and the only reason to teach through confrontation is because the person has so many personal agendas that your only 1% of hope is to knock them down through sheer force of will and confrontation, in hopes that they have the strength of personality to pull through and to face that truth which is so blatantly shoved in their face.

However, most people don't have the ability to withstand such a confrontation. Most people do better if they are led through ways to reduce the need for their obsession. Such as teaching them how to remove obsessive energies by calling them different names, planetary names, so as to not feel so bad about themselves that they despair or get too insecure, in that their other weaknesses of personality come to the forefront.

It's better to teach people in ways that they don't feel so bad about themselves that they give up hope. Sometimes if a person couldn't hear what you have to say, so you know the confrontation wouldn't work, if you know positively nothing would work, ever, then you need to withdraw from even trying to teach them and confrontation is totally out of the question. Such as when (a student) was going--to confront her husband for his lack of holy desire. What is the point?

One thing about a warrior is, is that you never start a battle that there is no hope of winning. And you don't ever confront someone if there is no hope of changing them. However, you don't confront someone if it is the wrong time to confront them, either. Maybe a person needs to learn a lesson, but you have to slowly unveil it in layers, in palatable dolings-out. If you don't have it in palatable dolings-out, then they will go berserk on you or give up. So, for that reason I would say, we must be cautious, even though we may see in all clarity that one student or another has a major block. We need to be cautious in interacting with each other because one person's block may not be yours, but yours may be greater than another's.

So, I would say in a case such as some of the student's that have major obsessions that we teach them the principles of the obsession and then try to get enough layers off, and help them with enough layers so that then it is kind of exposed and they ask you "Do you think that I have an obsession about this issue?" Then you can say, everything that we have been taught, "This is, it represents, an obsession that appears to be dragging you down". But you take into consideration the person's self esteem and you are gentle enough with them so as to not make it too painful...unless you have to be. You certainly have seen me be ruthless in regard to describing for instance, jm's spiritual flaws to S. The only

reason was, I knew unless there was some way she could see that in fact he was a sneak, a liar and a (--) that she would go down with him. And she was so resistant, that the only hope was to just be totally blatant. Even though I was blatant, it made no difference, she was with him that night and that morning and there was no hope because she chose to not see it as true. Had I not said that, though, she would have been there anyway and then everyone would have said to me "Why didn't you just tell her bluntly?" I have had this happen before where I would say to students through all manner of metaphor their problems, and then I would even be totally outrageously blunt and then later they would write me a letter saying "If you had ever just told me directly, I could have done well". They couldn't hear. But even though they couldn't hear, I still had an obligation to tell them before evicting them. So you could say the blunt, blunt, blunt is like saying "Ok, this is the truth and your only hope is to follow this blunt truth or get out". But, being blunt is not the preferred method. Not because it is trouble and painful, but because a **student** who understands nuance is worthy, and a student that understands the right question is worthy of the answer.

A **teacher** is not obligated to give all of the students' flaws to them every time they turn around and does not have to reveal the whole truth to all students. The reason is, is that sometimes the truth is dangerous to a student if it is unveiled too early in the season because if the student heard for instance, if I had told (one student) (---) and then told her later (---). She didn't hear (the second statement), she only heard the first statement. So you might ask "Why did you ever tell her the first?" It obviously was the Divine Plan. I was sure when I said it that it was the Divine Plan. And then maybe it was because she put in the ethers a concept of (---). Well, everything happens according to Law and Season. (---). It's like when Jesus said "Lo, I stand at the door and knock if any man hears me, let me in". He doesn't just stand there, He walks on (---) then it was too late.

So, the truth she was given; and yet she will turn around and say "What kind of a teacher is that that will tell me one thing one time and then tell me another"--- without any consideration of the Laws of Season and Free Will or any of the laws. This is why it is dangerous to deal with a person with a private agenda. If a person has a private agenda, they will twist the words of a teacher around to their own device and turn it upon the group and try to destroy it; like Ce in his letter. It's like they have their agenda and to save face they will then defile the holy teachings to save face. That is exactly what is occurring.

So, I would say, it is a very difficult burden to teach. Because to teach, or to lead or to counsel those spiritually, requires caution beyond your normal amount. Because you know that later on they are going to come and twist your words. This is why Rudolf Steiner when he was alive he didn't want his lectures written down because he knew they would be twisted out of context. That is why they burned his building because they wanted to defile him. They thought he was giving out (an) evil doctrine.

Question: For example Ce who might say one thing one year and the next say something completely different?

Answer: That's right. The levels of awareness of what is unveiled from one year to the next are completely different. It sounded like a wonderful thing to realize that people were going to get souls again? But what did they end up getting? Goat souls. It is kind of like that old Sufi story, "Was it good or was it bad?" Ok, your son dies..."Oh, I'm so sorry!" (Sufi says:) "I don't know if it was good or bad." He was a thief and a liar". Then the next day, "Oh, you (are going to) have a new farm, you found all this money to buy a new farm, oh that is wonderful". Sufi says "I don't know if it is good or bad"...then somebody steals the money and clobbers him on the head. "Oh, that's so terrible!"... "I don't know if it's good or bad".

You know it goes back and forth, back and forth, none of us know what is good or bad in our lives and we should be in that state of 'don't know' in life. Is it good or bad that 301 is in a mess with a leaky roof? Maybe it is good because it gives us something to focus our physical energies on, so as to ease our souls just a little bit. Is it good or bad, that the people (of this town) would like to string us all up and shoot us down like pigeons? I don't know, is it good or bad? Is it good or bad that (a student) left here, surely destined to be a zombie? It may be good if it keeps us, this group, from being annihilated. So it's like, if we are indulgent we would bemoan everything that appeared to be a loss, as though it were a loss and yet it may very well be a gain.

You could then go back, the danger is, you can go back and try to refigure the past "Why, then did we waste all the energy trying to teach jm and s? I want you to think of one of the early books of T1. There was a story about the blind monk and the dog and the bird. Think of that story, some of those stories are good to re-read because remember when the dog and bird went to teach how to make gold to the masses...some of the people...even though they lacked the secret ingredient and they got it all wrong...a few of the people they taught actually understood the mystery behind it, and became holy. Many of the others, of course, were idiots and gained nothing from it. Even though they told it partly wrong, they still, somehow, presented enough that they did actually, a little good through some paradox.

You look at Ce he thinks that in California T1 died and some evil being took over her corpse. However, he still thinks the old writings of T1 were holy, he just thinks that the new one, T2, is an evil being. Then he will pass around the old writings of T1 as if she were truly a saint, but the new one is the devil himself. So is Ce doing us good or evil? Who knows? Maybe some people will gain, because he still thought the dead T1 was worthwhile. Who knows. So, why did we

waste all that time with that nose-picking (---)? Why did we waste all our time? We didn't waste our time. It *appears* that we wasted our time, but it may be, somehow, he takes those writings and gets it to the appropriate person who may be able to run with it when they get a new soul. So maybe it was worth him doing that sickening radionics and his other stuff. Maybe he will be able to do some good. Even though he would like to kill this group, he may still, despite himself, do some good.

You look at the Catholic Church. Is it good or evil? Is it good or bad? You think about the Inquisition and many, many things that happened and yet who else would have carried the words of Jesus throughout time? The Church was good and yet many people would say the Church was bad.

The mysteries of manifestation are never just black or white you have to understand the nuances and the levels of the teaching.

Question: (*Inaudible*) **Answer:** Yes, the baby and the bath water, that is right. So anyway, I guess that is it. You have your job before you today to do the desire rings all around you, all holograms to and from people. You might have to chop, and disintegrate waveform it. It shouldn't be too bad; you should be able to do it while taking a brisk walk. I find it easier to do a lot of clearing while walking because your brain is soothed by the hemispheric movement. You can **say** "*I want anything from my base chakra, first ten years of my life, second ten years, you can do that; or anything relating to Venus, Mars, and Mercury.*" Do that while you are walking. Walk 3-4 miles while you are doing it, it is very soothing.

If you want to watch a movie tonight, dowsing it while you are watching. There is no reason you can't do that. I suggest every time you watch a movie, you do some work. That way you don't waste time but also because it is relaxing to the brain to do both things. There really no reason to just sit and make it painful. Why not watch a funny movie while you are doing your rings clearing? I think it's good to have a multi-track brain and to train yourself to think on more than one track simultaneously.

Question: The training part, I'm still working on it.

Answer: It's beyond hemispheric training, you don't think of one hemisphere or another, but both hemispheres ought to be able to think on at least two tracks simultaneously. You are at that threshold now. You just need to practice it and doing things like watching a movie and dowsing simultaneously, and your eyes can go up and down if you want, or you can just do it mentally while sitting.

It kind of drives T3 crazy because we can be sitting there and I will be sitting there working, and he'll say "What are you dowsing?" What are you dowsing?" Well, it seems to me to be logical to work on other tracks simultaneously while watching a high-action movie. That's what D does too, right? (*Comments, laughter*) **END OF SIDE TWO**

Clearing in Higher Octaves

6 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

TO DO TODAY: Focus today on the usual clearing.

Do: Chop and disintegrate with waveforms in various directions.

Focus on a higher octave than egoics.

Check for obsessions that wash through the whole system/parents/culture.

This is an Akashic file of another level. We have not recapitulated completely and this is an open window from the healing of split time. It is like clouds surrounding the Earth.

Do: Detach yourself from it first, and then we can dissolve the clouds.

Remove Desire Threads/Globules/Seeds and Obsessions.

Check for holograms and desire rings around the aura.

Check by date/planets/chakras/traits.

Do: Go for a brisk walk and dowsing; it is soothing to the brain.

Ask: "For anything from (which) chakra?...From (which) decade of life?...From (which) planet?"

Ask: "Who am I still obsessed by?"

Using: Dates/Year/Chakra/Planets/Anatomy Chart.

I.e. "Where on the anatomy chart do I have _? _ Planet desire obsessions on _? _ chakra?"

Ask: Starting with the vestigial tail, **say:** "On any color ring where do I have an _? _ Planet obsession, out/in?"

Ask: "Where outside of trait ring do I have Demigod connections, or other evil power source connections?"

Check Chakras including the Time/Space, Monad, and Earth Cord.

If we do this today, we will feel better.

Corpse-Air, Nerve, Blood, Sex, Mental, Virtue			Dream Body Crazy/OK	Holy Being Crazy/OK	Light Body	Eye Substance	Slime	Genetic
Nagual Proper	Egoic	Desire Tendril/ Globule/Implant	Relic/Blessing		Monadic Substance		Clones/Demons/Obsessions	
Problem corrected		Something else to do	All back	Part still missing		All removed		Part still not removed
Weird Slime (Planet/Virtue)		Abnormal Eye Substance (Planet/Virtue)			Planet/Virtue Moon Gnomes- /Fallen Evil Human (FEH)		Orgasm Globules (Planet/Virtue)	
Fallen Demi-God Plasma, Egoics/Contam.		Rotting, Dead Dreaming Body Bits		Sucker Worlds	Hologram	Planet/Virtue Clones	Mucous Producing Contam. (Planet/Virtue)	

Clearing Dreaming Bodies; Chromosomes; Genetics

8 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

We have a new way to look up disorder. The mysteries of the dreaming bodies continue to astound.

Something that was said in the early teaching of T1 back in October 1992, referred to the mysteries of virtues, planets, dreaming bodies, chakras and all aspects of self as intertwined with each other. We need to understand them and nuance to control them. To find answers we must look at disharmonies from different angles.

For example:

Check: “Which virtue has a disharmony?” On each *planet* and/or *inverse* (i.e. you may find your Saturn has a Virtue #1 disharmony).

Go to the strip charts, identify and remove through the usual steps:
Years/Traits/Body Charts/Fetal Development of Disharmony,

Using methods of removal, and ask “% removed?”

Dreaming bodies follow lines of virtue and planetary aspects as well.

Check the Dreaming Bodies with the above method. *Anatomy* is another aspect, as man is in the image of God one may wonder if the Dreaming Bodies are not facets of this.

Maybe they fit in a range with the *Air/Fire/Water-Mercury components relative to the Planets.*

We may see disharmony through the *Traits, Virtues, and Planets.*

Check the same principles for variations in aspect.

For example: with the *Planet to Virtue*, go over the To Do charts and use different charts for different aspects of disorder.

Ask for a Dreaming Body that follows the virtue relative to a planetary disorder.

Dreaming Bodies are the manifestation of virtue in form. They are composed in the power of virtue and are as harmonious as the virtue. One may often find a tender spot on the body that will go away with a clearing of the Dreaming Body. Tender spots on the feet and the acupuncture meridians also reflect the disharmonies. For example if one were clearing Venus/3rd Virtue it would pull the Dreaming Body connected into focus for clearing.

If your **Virtues** appear to be messed up it is generally your *Threads to the Dreaming Bodies*, or another person’s Dreaming Body in you. **Check** all the charts. **Write** on your chart *Problem Corrected* and *Something Else* (for other nuance). “Inverse and holy” doesn’t apply here, as a glob of someone may be on you and may need to be sent back. Pulling threads or a cauterizing waveform should send the globs back.

Check:

1) **Ask** along the lines of virtue, “Where is a Dreaming Body in trouble of any kind?”

2) **Identify and remove** with To Dos

3) **Check** the anatomy of the Dreaming Body, and the development of the contamination on the fetal development chart.

Start thinking of a Dreaming Body as a physical shape along the line of virtue and to

Ask “Which virtue has a Dreaming Body problem?” One may have to unwind threads through the years.

It is possible to have more than one Dreaming Body along a line of virtue. If one becomes highly contaminated along a line of virtue the Dreaming Body may be crazed and need to be destroyed.

Ask: “Where is the Dreaming Body crazy? Line of Virtue? Body part? Past/present/etc?”

Do: Reel the Dreaming Body in through the string of time and disintegrate if crazy.

The Dreaming Body may be salvageable if it is crazy from superficial contamination.

Rotting Dreaming Bodies in Zombies; these dowse as “dead”,

Ask “For the virtue....whether it is a hook in/out...and whether the Dreaming Body is rotting or dead?”

Pathologically Diseased Relic or Blessing:

Ask “Where on the lines of Virtue one needs to be annihilated?” **Check** to or from someone.

Chakras and Body Parts: Check for imbalance on the virtues/planets.

Free Floating Student Contamination in the Air: from student zombie links. You may dowse they need to be called home, but that may mean to compost them and return to cosmic dust.

Put “Return to Cosmic Dust” on the To Do chart.

One of these free floaters had Moon Gnomes linked with the tissue aura. So we went through the years, severed, burned, returned, etc. **Gnomes** can hang off of any auric part, which leads us to the next phase of clearing.

ASK for Specifically:

<i>Moon Gnomes</i>	<i>Evil Humanoids</i>	<i>Demigods</i>
<i>Evil Monad Substances</i>	<i>Cancer clones</i>	<i>Malignant Nagual Slime</i>
<i>Antilogos Vampires</i>	<i>Holy Beings gone mad</i>	<i>Evil Retro Light Contamination</i>
<i>Weird Eye Substance</i>	<i>Obsession Clones</i>	<i>Severed Primary Threads to Logos</i>
<i>Any Virtue Contamination.</i>		

On each one of these, check: “PRIMARY/SECONDARY”

<i>Pranas</i>	<i>Planets</i>	<i>Auras (i.e. skin, tissues, nerve, lymphatic, liquid, gaseous corpse, mental/emotional, etc.)</i>
<i>Virtues</i>	<i>Liquids</i>	<i>Spiritual Components (i.e. Dreaming Bodies, Nagual, Light Bodies, Holy Beings, etc.)</i>
<i>Traits</i>		

TO DO: 1) Fetal development stage 2) Location of disharmony 3) Check zombie links in/out

4) These contaminations may be linked to various spots on various people, pull all series of connections through the years and burn.

Weird Eye Substance: is very insidious and a source of vampires to right hand power, and is a thread to feed other zombies. **Burn** in body parts and all layers of aura; **check** for obsession clones. This is a mutation/deviation of a trait, and is a residual problem of split time. The ray octave worlds would still have (this) pattern.

If you find this, locate the source of it.

1) Check Through Planets/Virtues/Body parts/Chromos/Traits/Big Circle Chart/Spiritual components.

2) Check for Succubus/Incubus

3) Check for Evil Retro Light Beings which are carried in the wake of the substance. These have a link with Fallen demigods and are carried on light related to evil power sources. If someone is linked to a zombie with this Evil Light Being, and then to one of us, this creates a two way power source which is a sorcerer’s dream, as it is total power and is evil. We need to break this path. These are related to Asuras.

4) Pull threads from the years and the webbing as well.

5) Do: Much can go into concrete. Chop/burn

Jupiter 7 Eye Substance: Is an example of Weird-Eye; check for this every day, the source of it comes from an ex-student, and is a portal for zombies. This student has been creating the substance for nine years. This does not mean the student is bad. She needed to totally align with the virtues and dislodge from zombies to be cleared of this. It takes one fatal flaw to not be a saint.

Itchy? Check Succubus/Incubus, Sylphic Biters, Moon Gnomes, Orgasm Globules

Do: Burn these in the brain and identify by Planet and Virtue.

Uranus/2 Orgasm Globules from an ex-student. Check yourself for other planet/virtue Orgasm Globules.

Planet/Virtue Snot and Mucous (and Inverse): Check for Venus/12 snot from ex-student. It is a variety of Moon Gnome energy. Check for your own snot contaminations as we may have them though past years/associations.

Do: Same as for those listed above.

Sex Aura Contamination: Find through the planet/virtue method.

Sub Conscious Genetic Pool/or Others: Ask for links to pools of consciousness that tie us to the realms of disorder.

Examples: One ex-student had a personal Earth/2 Pool which was found in all of us.

A Mercury/15 was found due to slime to a zombie.

Do: Check these and others you may find. Go through the years, pull and burn.

These methods narrow things down so we may see contaminations more tightly. We could **check** the 360 degree chart as well. **When driving the car**, go through the planets and each virtue. **Burn and blast** on the steering wheel and **pull threads through the years** (imagine the numbers 1-99 represented on the wheel).

Any method is ok. Just be methodical. Don't analyze too much, as this prevents clearing. If we have left slime, threads, etc., we need to erase them and restore ourselves to bring our power back. Any lines of disorder, pull them back up to align our strings to play the proper song.

Chromosome Abnormalities: Check these as well.

Zombies cannot understand virtues as they have no virtue aura at all. Zombies today are far worse than animal man of the past and more dangerous. Animal man had a sense of unity with a pack, and now zombies have more of a mob mentality. The contamination of species contaminated the virtue pools. Suns mixing with the animal man dragged the animal man down and formed portals of disorder not normally open to them, and allowed contamination of all types.

A pitfall for us if finding good qualities in the zombies. They may have a quality that seems good out of habit, or may seem distressed, but it is an egocentric aspect--it would offer no concern for another. They hate you if they don't get what they want. They are very dangerous.

Pray and clear before sleep. Be deliberate before going to sleep so as not to be contaminated.

CLEARING: Today's focus is to look at the lines of virtues as they relate to other components.

Questions that you can check for each of the lines of virtues (the 1-31 circle chart).

When you find a disharmony, remove it by following the procedures on the TO DO charts.

Ask: For each planet, "*Which virtue has a disharmony?*"

Check "*Where you have a dreaming body in trouble along a line of virtue?*"

Ask "*Along which of these lines of force (virtues) you have a crazy Dreaming Body?*"

Find "*Where you have a rotting, dead Dreaming Body linked to a zombie?*"

Find "*Where you have a blessing/relic needing to be annihilated?*"

Find: On the anatomy chart, "*Where you have an imbalance along each line of virtue?*"

Find "*Where you have moon gnomes linked to your tissues?*"

Find "*Where you have moon gnomes/future evil humanoids relating to each prana?*"

Check for "*Any severance of threads related to each virtue?*"

Check "*On which planets you have weird eye substance?*"

Check "*If you make any abnormal eye substance, related to planets/virtues?*"

Check for "*Sexual aura contamination on planets/virtues?*"

Check for "*Links to sub-conscious/genetic pools that are tying you to realms of disorder?*"

CLASS NOTES October 10, 1993

Student Auric Structure

Today all members of our war party received new auric structures. All of the details and ramifications of this have not been completely mapped. Since this is an entirely new configuration, it is important that you NOT dowse until tomorrow morning (unless otherwise advised). You should distract yourself today. Do not spend this time socially with zombies. In fact, you should not do that, in general.

You now have what is called a New Earth nagual. There are no light bodies or dreaming bodies. Your mental and desire auras are in the Logos and your monad is in the New Heaven. You have a corpse aura and a Nagual. There are threads connecting you to your Nagual at the solar plexus and the genitals. There are also threads that connect you with your dual soul and their naguals. These are the areas of the aura that can get contaminated. There will be more detail as these components are further mapped and understood.

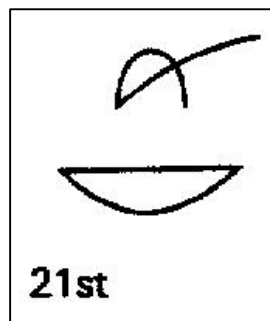
All of your auric links to the past have been annihilated. These will only be re-formed if you willfully re-hook to those links. The most damaging thing you can do is to resonate emotionally or physically with zombies, through the solar plexus or the genitals. Ask to release anything connecting you to your former auric structure and distract yourself for the rest of the day. Don't worry overmuch. There is cause for rejoicing. Be joyful, in that you will now be able to resonate easily with the will of God and divine plan.

Higher Virtues Explained; Operating on Multi-Tracks

9 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

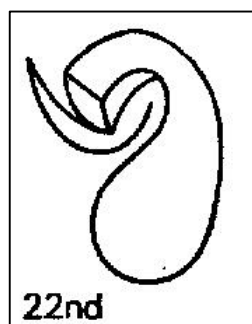
The virtues after the first twenty:

Represent powers to gain for those with saint souls and shields (or initiations) for those with step down souls.



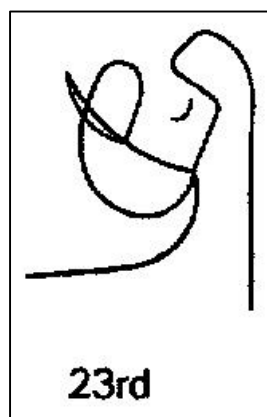
VIRTUE 21: MERCURY. This has the traits of technology, creativity, mirth and the ability to work with a flexible approach so as to have joy in learning and teaching Law. **This is to alter the superficial aspects of systems while keeping with the fundamental principles so as to bring joy to learning law.**

Shield: This would help to entice someone to enjoy learning Law through the appropriate representation. Use a form that could change, but which represents immovable Law. The principles never change, though the forms may seem paradoxical. It would be to show Law relative to the culture, and the development level of the person, to entice to joy. We were enticed by the alien factor which allowed the movement of assemblage points and the excitement of the unknown would have an aspect of joy.



VIRTUE 22: VENUS. Ruthlessness, will speech and action: with an aspect of passion apart from what is thought of as love. It is the: **Passion to do the Will of God using one's whole being: Relentless, single minded devotion in passionate service to God.**

Shield: Inspirational component; can a person be inspired to relentless passionate devotional service?



VIRTUE 23: MARS. This does not have the normal warlike association, as anything with a strong trait in one octave will appear the opposite in a higher one. This has a component of absolute calm and aspect of mercy as well. A calm kind aspect with wisdom and stoicism as opposed to any warlike quality: **Stoic, immoveable, serene, loving, powerful wisdom.**

Shield: This is to teach people not to be swayed readily, a development of a sense of equanimity and a quality of stoic powers. Teach the true meaning of strength not in movement, but in non-movement. A window's power is not the frame, but the hole. *The unmanifest is the greater power.*

What is restrained, held back, not shown, is the greater power. A warrior appears meek and harmless. Someone who appears weak and dumb may be the more powerful. It was not the plan of God for someone in the public eye to be in this work. They would have to change appearance to fit their strength and would lose power (sic). *A person of power can recognize another.* A person of power is reserved in appearance.



VIRTUE 24: NEPTUNE. This is the power to merge, and is related to the Law of Correspondence. It has an aspect of timelessness and the merging with levels of awareness. **The ability to operate on multi-tracks, intelligently, in different octaves of being, and yet be able to dance with a situation with a great harmony:** The being (as) an instrument with at least four strings playing simultaneously, harmoniously.

(It is) Harmony with the lower and higher aspects operating on at least four planes-- physical, mental, emotional, and spiritual; to operate independently or together with harmony, with no friction or discord. An example might be to physically dig a ditch while working out a complex spiritual equation mentally, while directing a loving, healing energy from the

spiritual plane to one in distress, while in the higher realms restructuring something, calling in the Holy Beings to evaluate a person for ensoulment.

Someday we may operate on all four levels along with our Dreaming Bodies and nagual, without friction or the weakening of our power. We will use different octaves of the brain. And as a group, this is important as some will use intelligence for systems; others beam loving energies for healing; others call in angels and Holy Beings; others work on the physical level for preparations, i.e. charts, construction.

Order in the environment is a definite part of **alchemy**, and an important aspect of spiritual holiness that can't be overlooked. One's mental environment must be in order; the emotional control to such a degree as to use the desire power for good; and on the spiritual level one needs to align the soul with the Logos to call in the Holy Beings and their line of powers. In the group not one is more important than another; together we form a power center.

Directions of the 24th force represent direct powers.

The **South** has a strong physical component of progeneration; a physical manifestation of good.

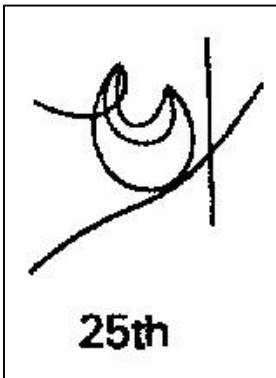
The **North** is intellectual, with a cool mind and tonal.

The **West** is emotional, changeable and is passionate.

The **East** is the alignment spiritually between the North and South, progeneration and intelligence; the ability to understand and have passion; to not be frozen or lazy but have equanimity of soul to harmonize, and call the Holy Beings.

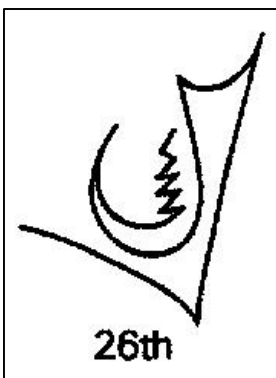
The aspect of the four directions, traits, and aspects of being, must be centered in the lines of force which can be compared to the four poles of the Cross. The 24th power is where one is hung on the cross; the lower self truly sacrificed to the higher. It is the point of complete recapitulation.

Shield: The ability to understand levels of being; physical, mental, spiritual, emotional, North, South, East, West; examples and aspects of Law with direction and levels of being. The ability to understand is the initiation.



VIRTUE 25: SUN. Procreation; here we bud out Dreaming Bodies. We are involved in the creation of the Holy Beings and angels. It is an ability for ruthless assessment of whether someone is worthy or unworthy to receive gifts of grace; the being a judge with a position of power and judgment. **It is an impersonal position of power; a need to be impeccably impersonal.**

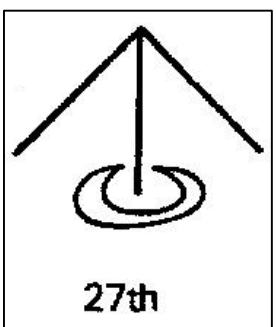
Shield: This requires perfect control over thought and emotions or else one creates elementals. Teach the power of thoughts and emotions, and convey the aspects of lower creative power energy which is sexual. Explain by metaphor the power of sexual relations and the creation of thoughts feelings and elementals. Teach the responsibility of being a Sun of God.



VIRTUE 26: MOON. Stalking, being, invisibility, caution, cunning, precision in movement, through time and space like a jaguar walking around at night on a mountain ledge: **To move with grace, agility, invisibility, caution, through different worlds and realms.**

Shield: Teach stalking and assemblage points. Teach what is inherent in the species of people, as knowledge of species must be taught. There is no point in stalking most zombies, simply avoid them, say as little as possible, be invisible as the danger of interacting with zombies is too great for stalking. Avoid them as many have left hand portals. This will be difficult as most of the people on Earth are zombies.

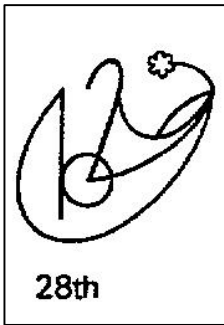
Those that we call "dead" are soulless but still have a tissue resonance with holiness. One can stalk them in hopes of nourishing the resonance. The problem is that it is easy to fool ones self if one knows the zombie personally.



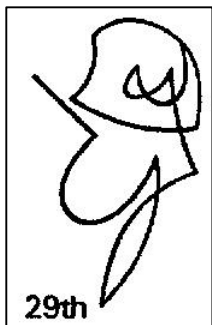
VIRTUE 27: URANUS. This has an aspect of power, an aspect of pulling forces together and coordinating incredible forces within and outside of self to pull them together into a beam. Timing is very important. **It is the ability to know without fanfare, and to act without debate, with great power and precision.**

Shield: Teach people to be still, and to use the tools at one's disposal without embroidery. It is not a power of creativity but of exact usage and demonstration. It is the assimilation and implementation of skills and power. It is knowledge assimilation; and the power of implementation and demonstration.

VIRTUES 28, 29, 30: These have the aspects of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit re-circling through them. These have no lower shield aspects as one would need a saint's soul to aspire to reach them.

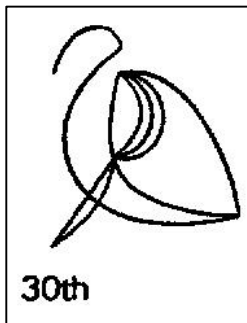


VIRTUE 28: FATHER. The will to know truth; and it takes so much courage to know truth. At a certain point of evolution one has to will to know truth as the higher one goes, the more one wants to know something that is comforting. It is unlikely that any of us can achieve this completely, though it sounds benign. It is one of the most frightening aspects of power as it opens every door. This is when one absolutely directly *wills* to see nothing but truth at the correct time (and not for something frivolous).

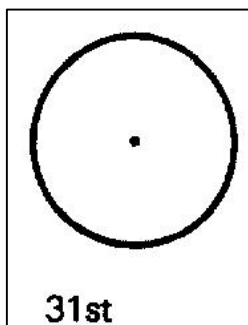


VIRTUE 29: SON: This is the desire to be formless, in a sense of what one has known to be formed. It is the desire to achieve the formless state if it is within the will of God and Divine Plan: **To be formless within God, and the submission of one's devotion and will to merge with the Father.**

The merging of self with the Father and loss of personal will and emotional form; the complete loss of lower agenda and where one's love and will are the reflection of God's. One's emotions, thoughts and will become merged in that of the Father and they lose personal form and agendas. Great power lies in this. Power through becoming formless (or merging) within the will and love of God.



VIRTUE 30: HOLY SPIRIT. This is the moving through other worlds in Holy service. It is: **The ability to move through other worlds in Holy service of the Father,** and to march into hells, including the underworlds.



VIRTUE 31: This is the synthesis and synchronization of parts, of all other traits.

TODAY:

- 1) Finish the residual threads to the past.
- 2) Remove eye substance contamination
- 3) Remove cloning residual

Question: Method for succubus/incubus removal?

Answer: Elements, Virtues, Planets, Substances: the otherworld connections (i.e. vampire right hand sources).

When you dowse "Send Back": Send this back to God. For example, evil elementals and obsessions should never have been born. This takes chunks of disorder and throws into the Sun. It is a going back in time to prevent the occurrence.

Do: Follow the threads.

ADD TO CHART:

Send Back to God *Remove Past/Go to Future/Research/Wait* *Link to Other's past/Link to own past.*
Genetic pool Links: From eye substance and saliva/sex/etc.
One could dowse an ex-student's semen as being the same as another ex-student's eye substance.

First thing in the morning, put everything within the Saint range:

Send back to God, the contaminations on (Yin/Yang):

Pranas *Planets* *Anatomy* *Years Aminos/DNA* *Rings of Aura*
Links to Past *Check years* *Tissues* *Big Circle chart* *Virtue/Dreaming Bodies*
Evil Other World Contamination Demigod evil seeds Alter Egos,
Evil Retro Light Bodies (These draw the consciousness down to the very bottom)

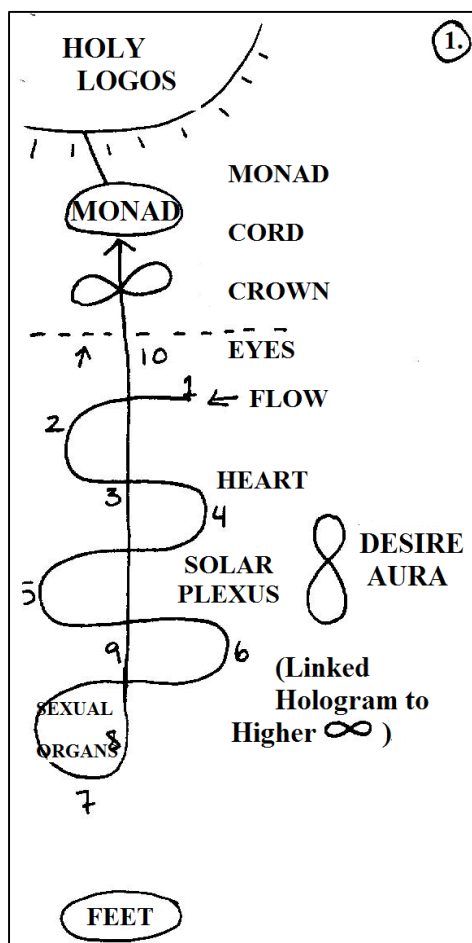
Send Back to God Power: We have had this power only 24 hours. *Will* the contaminations to go back to God and it removes the origin of contamination. It takes it to where it never existed. It goes back to the moment of when the mis-creation occurred. This is an aspect of the 23rd power. T2 is not sure how long we will have it. It prevents the creation of evil already occurred. This is like turning back the clock rapidly by focusing on a thing to the point of dissolving; embryo to zygote to creative potential.

Do: Make the command to go from the present to the past. This may go on auto pilot:

Desire Tendrils in/out from all time *Lovers: all*
Obsessive circular memories of people, place things, etc. *Disease patterns*
Ties to past impediments to soul's progression *Hologram ties/links to past*
Planetary Block/contamination per planet *Anywhere one has sold one's soul*
Residual Black Holes in the aura: re. Children/parents/friends/lovers/self out/residual
Surgeries: Traumas to etheric body, take back to square one

	SELF	OTHER	PRIMARY	SECONDARY	
PLASMA Pull/Return	CREATIVE SUBSTANCE (Usually Sexual)		VIRTUES Check Each	EGOIC TIES/GLOBULES To/From Person/Thing/Idea	PRANAS: Air/Nerve Blood/Sex
<i>Each Planet</i>	<i>Pull or Send Back</i>		<i>Ea. Chakra</i>	<i>√Direction on 360°;</i>	<i>Gone</i>
<i>√% Lost</i>	<i>√% Missing</i>		<i>√Direction, Color, Traits</i>	<i>√Dates</i>	<i>Still There</i>
<i>√Foreign</i>	<i>√Foreign</i>		<i>Missing</i>	<i>Wind In/Unwind</i>	<i>All Back</i>
			<i>Foreign</i>	<i>Pull In/Send Back</i>	<i>Not All Back</i>
			<i>Pull/Return</i>		

Soul Flow and Diagrams



◀SOUL FLOW 10 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

It appears something has been building the last few day...months...and has come to a strong fruition. This is bad or good, but requires intervention at this time. We need to understand the dynamics of this, and understand the Soul Flow.

The first page (of the Lesson) DIAGRAM #1: shows the flow of spiritual forces which is important for understanding soul inversion. **Soul inversion** is more complicated than a popping in or out. Think of the aura as shown on the chart and the primary virtues as following the curves on the chart right to left, left to right.

Aspects of virtues relate to parts of the body. Each virtue is the sum of the others, but a linear understanding of this would indicate the forces of the virtues flowing directly to the monad and what a person receives into self and lower form, impacts on the monad and the Logos. It has an aspect of Law of Correspondence in that what impacts below, impacts above. The link below the monad, the figure 8 and its time-space core center, is the hologram connection to the desire aura. (This is a two-way flow to the monad, but our primary concern right now is what is going IN).

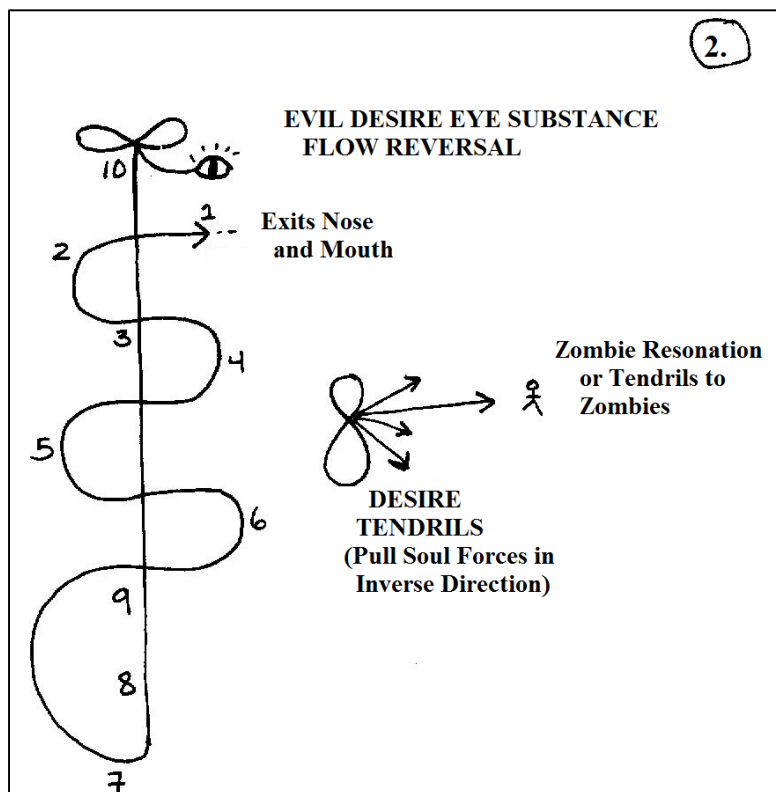
-We have a desire aura figure 8 in front of the solar plexus. If one takes the virtue flow and instead goes back against the flow, the diversion will cause a squirting out from the desire aura. If the flow is perverted or reversed, this will cause a leak of the solar plexus, eyes, nose, and mouth, as it drips from the higher figure 8's torn aura.

DIAGRAM #2: shows that if one resonates with zombies, and sends tendrils to the past, this will cause the desire aura to be perverted in the higher aura as well.

A reversed flow, not in the correct direction, is like hungry eyes that pull in desire and reverse the flow. In the higher creative aspect, the throat chakra, the Name of God will pull the flow in.

If a person is greedy with desires for a person, past, etc. then the desire tendrils will upset the flow, upset the eyes, force a reversal and one will squirt out the nose, mouth and eyes. This can be seen with many who have auric damage.

Always: Eye Substance squirting is a result of imbalance in desire. **Malefic Eye Substance** is a result of **Fallen Demigod** contamination



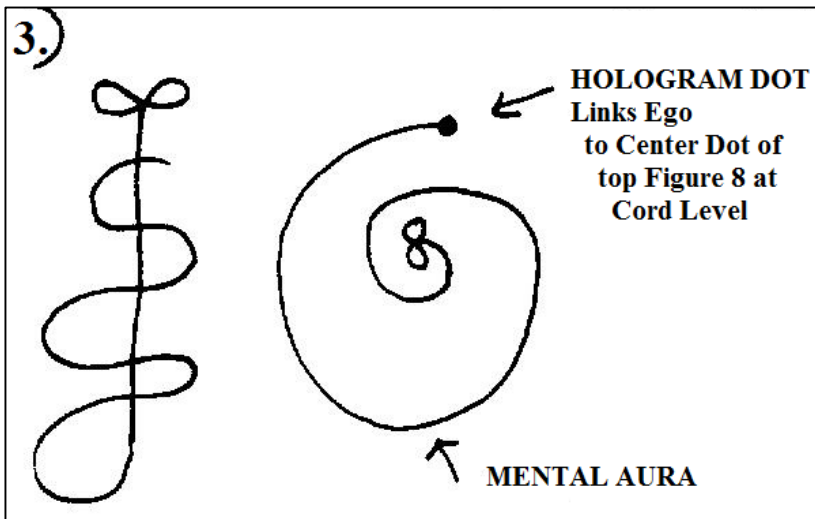


DIAGRAM #3: is an illustration of the egoic aura and mental spiral which is a direct link of egoic ties, the solar plexus connection to the desire aura, and the **Time-Space Window**.

The dot at the top of the egoic spiral is the top dot figure 8 at the crown chakra. This is very important; if egoic energies enmesh, if the desire aura misdirects the flow due to lower willfulness, this will affect the Time-Space window and reverse the whole fluid system.

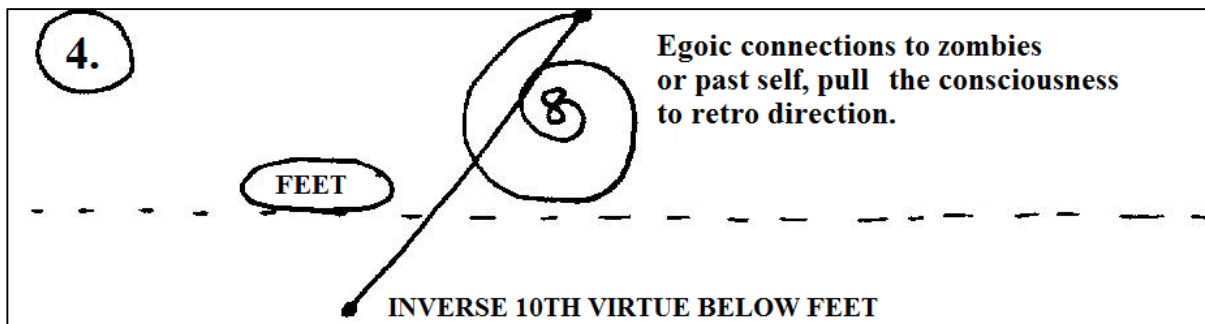


DIAGRAM #4 Shows that egoic connections to zombies or the past, will pull the dot to inverse/below the feet (this is why so much is found in the feet). If one is connected to zombies, the feet will form a line from them to us, and will pull us to inverse development.

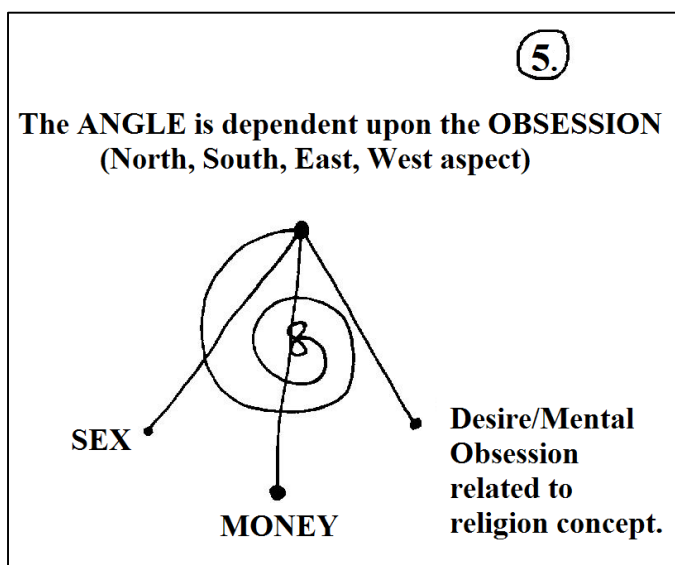


DIAGRAM #5: The direction we are pulled depends on our point of resonation, whether it is money, sex, philosophies/religions, or creating own reality, orgasmic meditations. This also has a North/South/East/West connotation. Angle, again is illustrated in the forces of destruction that pull us apart.

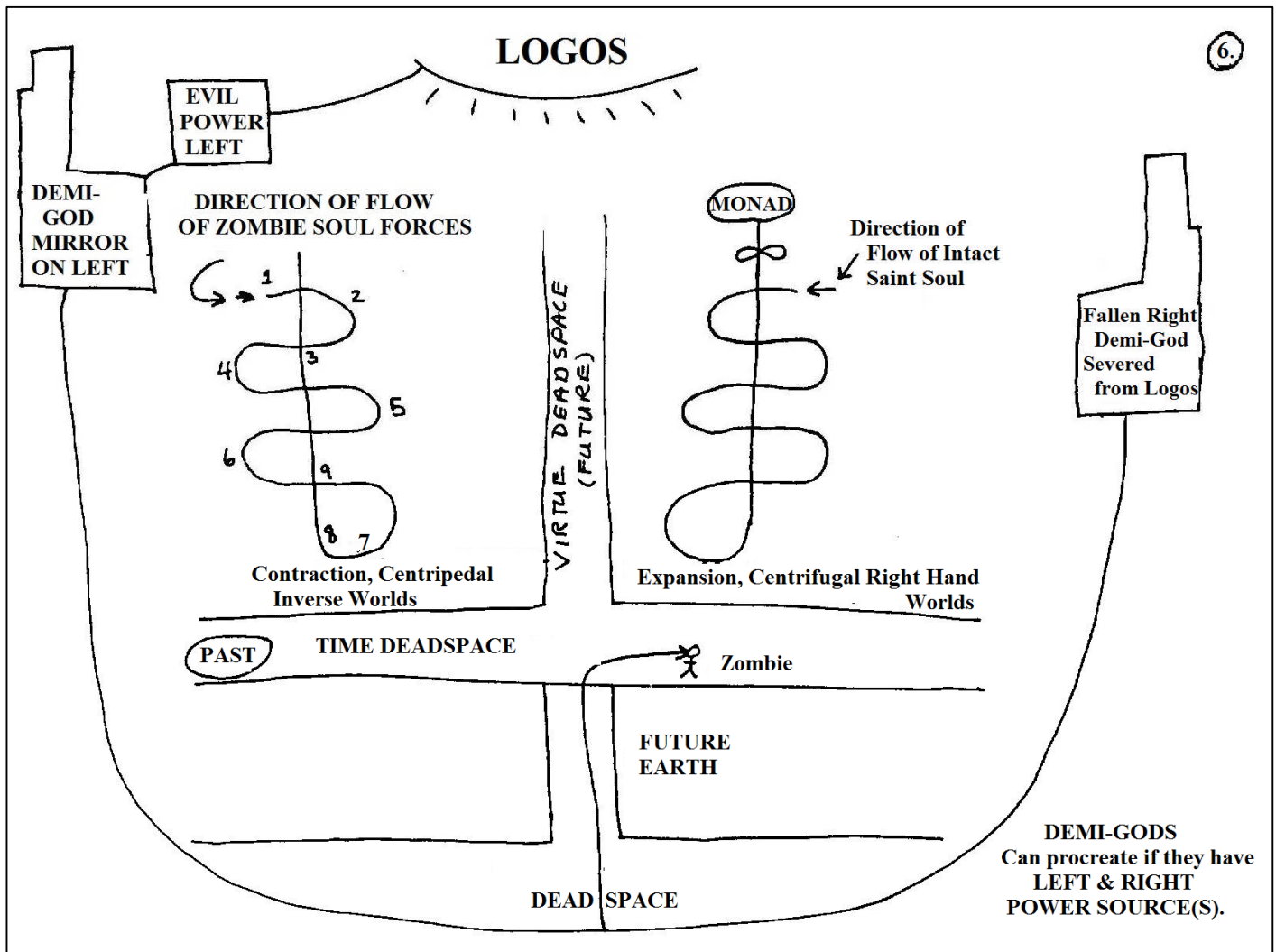


DIAGRAM #6: There was a time the Fallen Demigods could not affect mankind directly. As we have discussed previously, people have invited them. The **VIRTUE Dead Space** normally separates time/worlds/people, and is a protective buffer and insulate. The government studies, channeling, etc. ruptured this dead space. The Virtue Dead Space that lies between the Right and Left of God relates to the future that one climbs through, to reach the future Earth. It is a pipe to travel along as one increases one's virtue and springs to the Right Hand God, and one's future in the same, or another incarnation.

The **TIME Dead Space** on the diagram (which the government ruptured relative to the past and future) relates to the intersection of time/space aspects, and it looks like a cross; the four directions; one hung on matter. The *Past* Time Dead Space intersects the **FUTURE Dead Space**.

The flow of zombie soul forces, is the opposite of intact saint souls. **Saint souls** are a centrifugal/right hand, and are opposed to the centripetal world aspect of zombie souls. The **zombies have a type of soul** that is related to the fallen demigod group. How do they link in? When humanity refused the Right Hand Virtues, they ruptured the Virtue Dead Space and pulled toward the Inverse Virtues with the time travel, channeling, contacting of the dead, and New Age indulgences like reviewing past lives. Doing this, humans created links to the fallen right hand demigods, fallen from the Logos, who would drink the soul forces of those with souls (during split time).

When a human stuck a hand into, and intersected the dead space, it was a taking a part of the **Tree of Evil**, a going into the past and future, and contacting with ease the hellish spot to reach those frozen; the fallen right hand demigods, who were trapped in the dead space and frozen like crystals. This was the leaving of the Garden of Eden and taking of the Tree of Evil. This happened in micro and macro ways. The demigods in the crypt had no power unless they could intersect the left and right hand portals. Those (**sorcerers**) who tap into the left side (with the sacrifice of animals, etc.) could intersect the demigods and cajole them for knowledge. This is like the Carlos Castaneda books where sorcerers trapped in rocks, gave knowledge in exchange for spiritual juices.

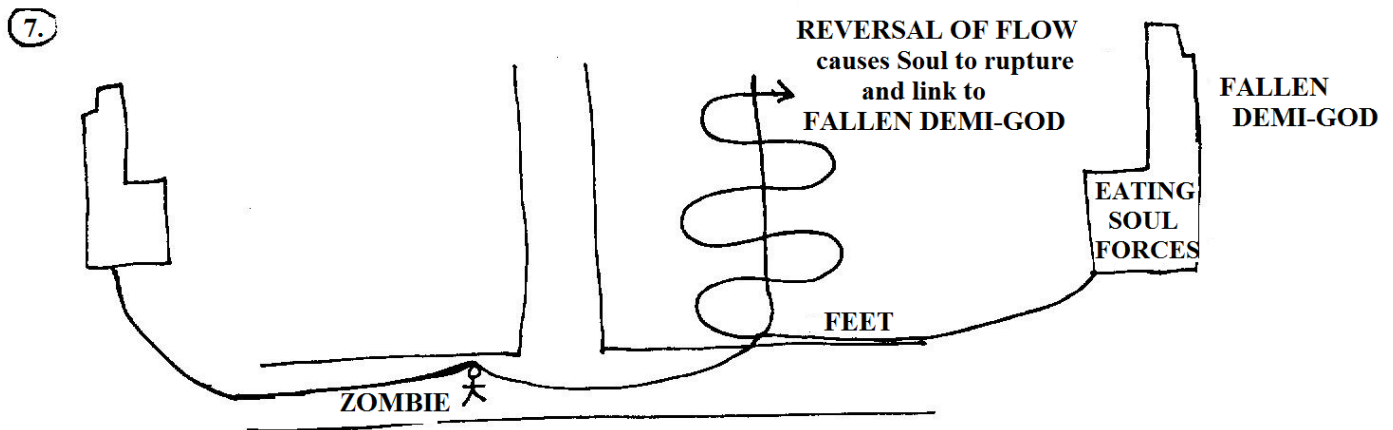
Now it developed to a time where the demigods had a firm grip of the left hand path. First they were trapped, secondly they were fueled by the left hand, and thawed from the ice, and yet they still could not touch the Holy Beings as they had no procreative power from the Right Hand God. The left hand power can intersect the Right Hand if it is fed by Right Hand powers, but it has to have an in-point. This is why sorcerers in the past would eat the hearts of holy people for Right Hand portals, thereby encircling the Logos and creating a power center able to create anything, good or evil.

When a Being falls from the Right Hand path, this being cannot create a soul unless it has a link to the Left, and to the Right. To bring an evil soul into the Right Hand world, one would have to have a linkage component between both worlds, like a mole. As the Earth was created on the Right Hand.

#7 DIAGRAM: When the zombies lost their souls in split time, they were linked with a **group soul of fallen demigods** (sorcerer souls with the power of sorcerers). Before people lost their souls, the demigods fed off of everyone to make a group soul structure. Out of the type of souls that zombies have, is evil, linked due to our resonance to the group, genetic, and conscious pools; which is hooked into the demigod soul structure; and which involves the whole ring of Earth akasha, the universal mind of Earth; and has completely polluted the fallen demigod group souls.

The demigods were limited, they had lost their food from the split time, and how could they create more souls without Right Hand portals? Zombies offered no food, and the demigods wanted more power for more soul material so as to expand; they wanted to spread evil beyond the Earth to the planets, etc. They wanted more territory like the Napoleonic forces and were seeking out souls on the Right Hand path to devour for fuel to create more demigod souls.

The key point here; all zombies have a demigod group soul. We can't destroy the demigods due to the Law of Free Will, however, the demigod group souls cannot reincarnate because they die when the zombie dies. The power rests in that the saint souls are the mirror image of the zombie souls. This is both the strength and the weakness.



The saint soul forms a **Mirror Key-Lock** to the other soul. This mirror aspect can create new life as it has male; female components for procreation. We have to change species to block procreation. In the history of the Earth, humans couldn't mate with the animals after the Species Law (i.e. pan, mermaids). The core of this teaching is the spiritual differentiation based on soul function. Crossing the lines violates all beings involved above and below, and corrupts the structure. All of society's destruction can be traced to the crossing of species, (i.e. Sun with Animal, Animal with Hopi). It is the downfall of Earth.

Our position is; we are not our bodies, emotions, mental aura, nor soul design, but a consciousness. We are the extension of the consciousness of the Father, Logos, and Divine Will, Love and Intelligence of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. If we remember that, we will never be destroyed. But we will be destroyed if we defile, or go against the structure. We have only one thing to do at this point; continue to refuse to resonate with zombies. If a person did not show profound grief at the loss of their soul, it is a bad sign.

We need to change the configuration of souls of saints so that they won't fit the key for an intersection with the demigods, and breed us like cattle with monkeys. The spiritual aspects of zombies and saints are worlds apart, yet the demigods are using the image of the old Sun soul. So we change the structure of the saint souls to stop the interlocking with the fallen demigods.

Many souls were recently eaten to create procreative demigod souls, and these souls must be disintegrated or they could destroy the fabric of the universe. We cannot allow the procreative using of the Right and Left hand paths from the desire of power over purity, and the eating from the Tree of Evil.

We cannot be attached to the loss of souls. We must keep our sobriety. If we have no emotional sobriety and refuse to see truth, we would be dangerous as hell. As soon as (the teachers) could disintegrate a procreative demigod soul, another was made from the zombie ability to hook into the group.

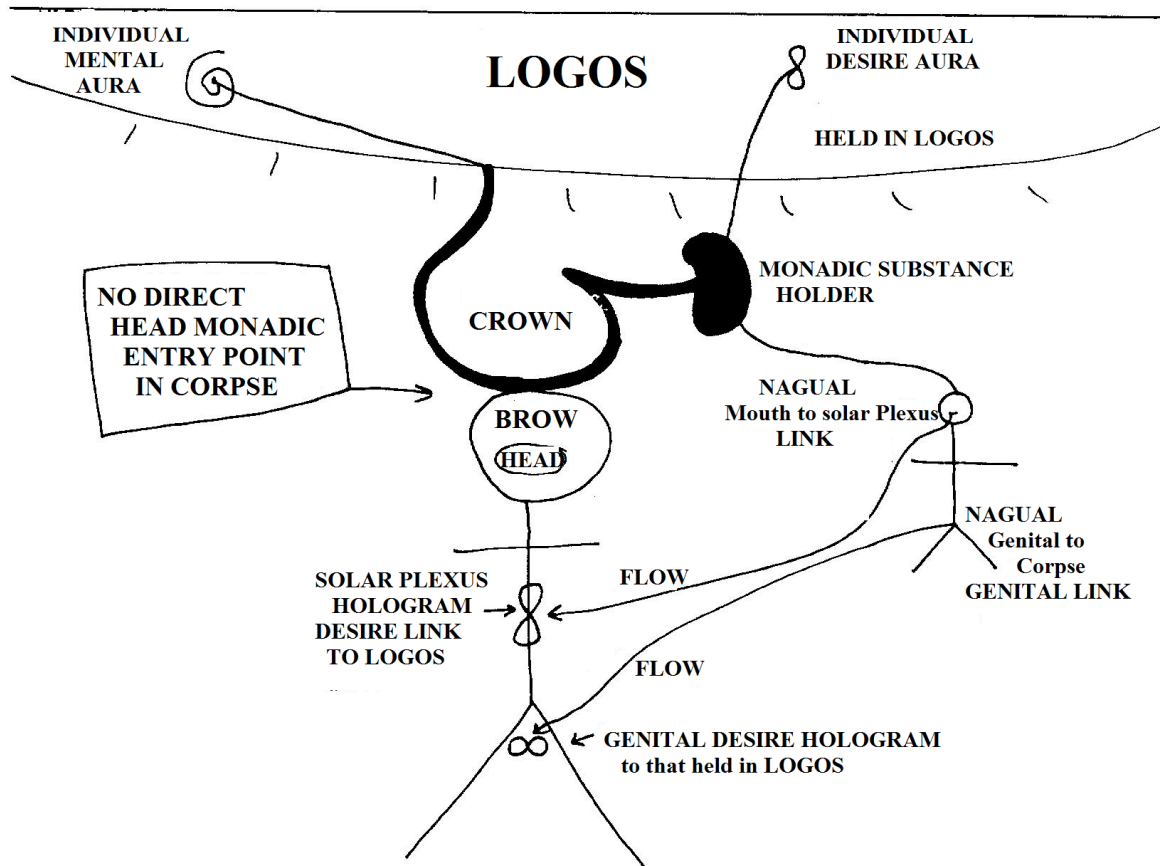
KEY POINTS:

All zombies have fallen demi-god group souls.

We cannot destroy demi-gods due to free will.

Our only hope is:

- 1) To detach from zombies
- 2) Return Monads to God
- 3) Get Monads with a different configuration;
(Not the reverse of zombies--a new monadic structure.)



The **#8 DIAGRAM** is an approximation of the **new saint soul**. We would have no direct cord from the head/crown to the Logos. Saint souls are attached to the Logos through the filter of a nagual body, and that provides protection against zombies tapping in, because they have no nagual body. The flow is different; it is power by simplicity.

The figure 8 windows are in the genital and solar plexus areas, and this allows the procreative forces of the nagual to continue. The zombies should not be able to tap into us at all. However, a nagual who is not impeccable can tap into a zombie. If this is done, the nagual will be eliminated. This configuration of soul could be destroyed only by habit; by one's being sympathetic, empathetic, or by having a longing sexually or emotionally towards a zombie; then the nagual part of us would be poisoned and destroyed. The demigods would not be able to form a procreative evil soul from the spiritual matter of the nagual, because it is so unrelated. The zombie connection would only cause the nagual to be diseased, and die.

If our nagual dies, we would have no hold to the Logos unless another nagual was provided (and this, only for the worthy). The key, is to know in every fiber of one's being to not to relate to, or be empathetic with zombies. If we treat zombies as people, it is the death of our soul. Over time we can pull zombies from the demigod group, and they may receive step-down souls.

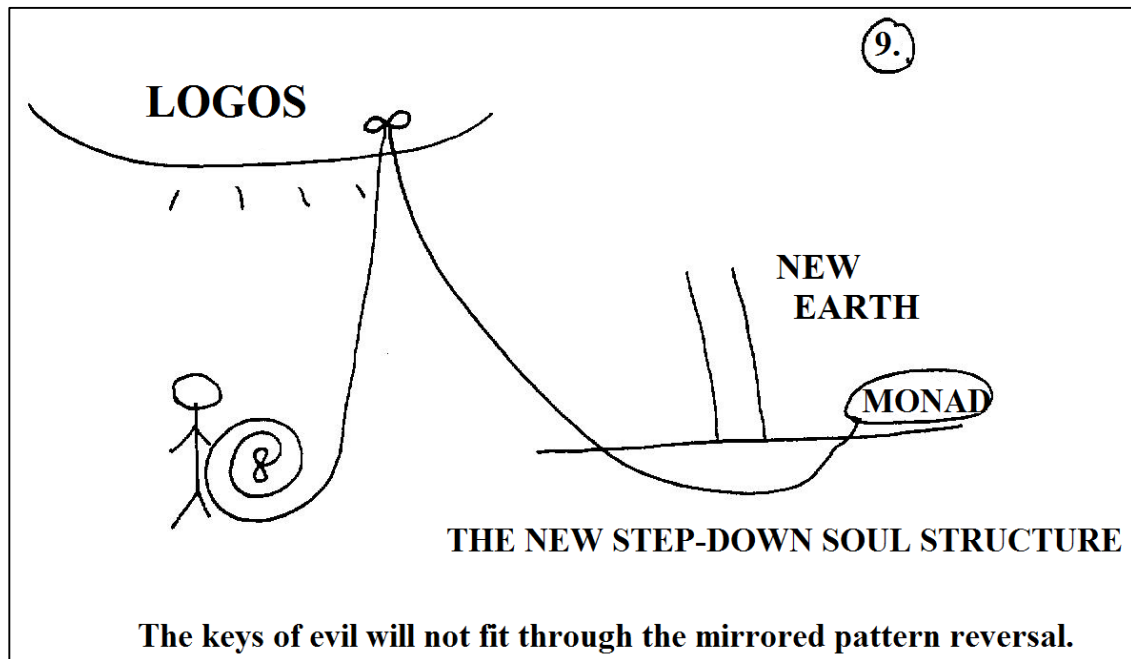


DIAGRAM #9: shows the desire component in the solar plexus wedged to the Logos, and the monad to the New Earth. This is the step down soul available for the zombies. These souls will not so readily destruct from merging with zombies, as they will tend to bounce away, so it would be more difficult for the zombies to hook in. If they mentally resonate, little will happen, as seven shields on the Thread to the Logos down, will buffer the forces of evil from hooking in. With the monad in the New Earth and the higher desire component in the Logos, they would more likely be repulsed by evil, and aligned with good. This type of soul will survive, and be the primary soul type of the New Earth. Saints will also be a part of the New Earth, and it will be a two tiered structure. The step down souls would not automatically become saints; they would need a new soul. They can learn Law, and there is hope and comfort for that.

Our work ahead is the changing of our souls with that of the new saint configuration. This will lower our contamination, and increase our power. Changes in the spiritual anatomy include no light bodies, or Dreaming Bodies as they offer too many variables for contamination. This is an emergency action, as few were able to resist desire tendrils. It was too great an energy loss, and was too overwhelming. This is an easier way.

We have a Corpse Aura on the new anatomy that has two shields.

One is the Mercury/Genital link which allows us invisibility.

Two is the Neptune/Center link which links us to the nagual aspect, mouth to solar plexus.

The mental aura of the saint soul will be held in the Logos.

The Individual Desire Aura:

Is in the Logos and is a link to the center of the kidney shaped beingness of the individual.

This should be wedged in Law and Virtue and resonate with the Logos.

The freedom of this requires we struggle to resonate properly. If the desire and mental aura are firmly in the Logos, this will reduce our torments, unless we try to have them reform by resonating with zombies, which would rupture the whole network. If we allow the natural forces to circulate, then we won't have a problem. If we link to the past with sexual, emotional resonations to zombies, this will force the threads to rupture the aura of our Neptune and Mercury shields. The nagual and chakra sites will rupture and spill out soul fluids, and one will lose the soul.

Our desire aura in the Logos resonates with the genital aura. The genital aura relates to the corpse solar plexus, and the mouth of the nagual. This has an aspect of "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was God", the creation aspect of the throat chakra (with the mouth and speech) should resonate with God, and be an echo to the emotional and mental aspects of God's Will, Emotions, and Desire. There is Divine Desire and Mind of God, and we are the step down versions. The genital function must echo the harmony of Divine Desire, and if one perverts it with pornography, homosexuality, etc, this will cause a rupture of the link.

10.

SOLAR PLEXUS LINK

The diagram illustrates the 'SOLAR PLEXUS LINK' between four figures: MALE CORPSE, MALE NAGUAL, FEMALE CORPSE, and FEMALE NAGUAL. A horizontal line separates the MALE figures (top) from the FEMALE figures (bottom).
- **MALE CORPSE** (top left) and **MALE NAGUAL** (top right) are connected by a curved line with arrows pointing from the corpse to the nagual.
- **FEMALE CORPSE** (bottom left) and **FEMALE NAGUAL** (bottom right) are connected by a curved line with arrows pointing from the corpse to the nagual.
- A **BEAM from middle finger of Right Hand** points from the MALE NAGUAL towards the MALE CORPSE.
- **Flow** arrows indicate energy movement: from MALE CORPSE to FEMALE CORPSE, from FEMALE CORPSE to FEMALE NAGUAL, from FEMALE NAGUAL to MALE NAGUAL, and from MALE NAGUAL to MALE CORPSE.
- The **LOGOS HOLOGRAM DOORWAY ∞ In Left Hand of Female** is located near the FEMALE CORPSE, with a label **Uterus** pointing to it.
- The **LOGOS** is shown as a central point with a **Monadic Substance Holder** and a **START HERE** label.
- The **Epididymis** is labeled near the MALE NAGUAL.

Also we have a 1) 2) 3) spiritual tie to the nagual and the mouth.

All naguals are linked to another one
somewhere, all of us are in pairs.

The above methods will be primary, and the Name of God will be done differently, through hearing an echo of the Logos which will be felt in the mouth of the nagual. It will be the breath in both sexes. The originating point will be different for each depending on gender; Neptune/solar plexus, and Mercury/pelvis.

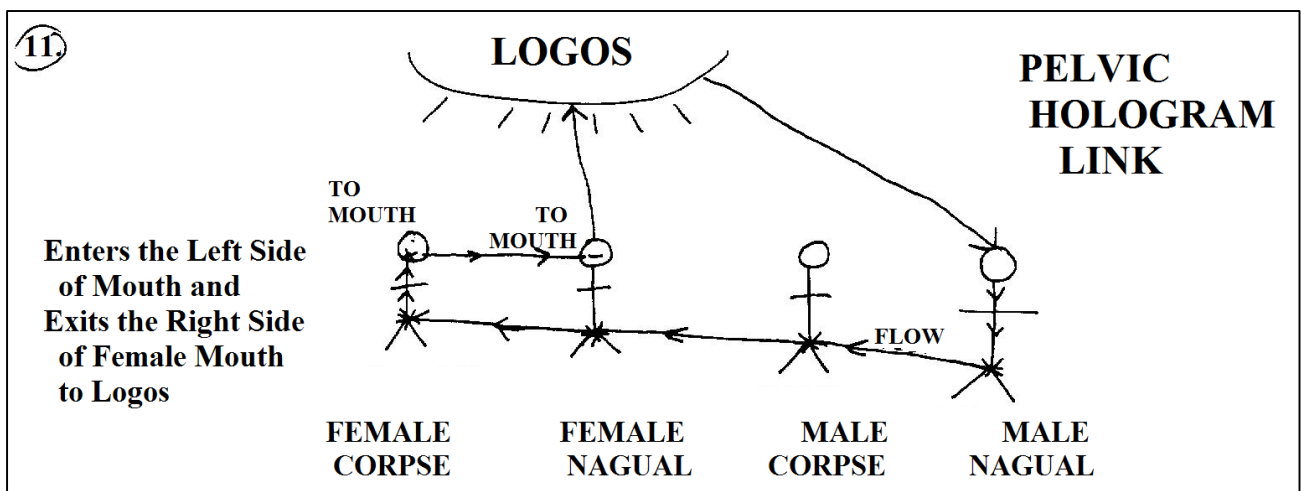


DIAGRAM #11 (Previous Page):

The Male has eyes on the end of fingers, and palm; the disintegrating waveform exits from here.

The Female sends the waveform from the eyes; looking and willing to disintegrate.

Skullcap will still have its use.

Wine and beer have no effect on the spiritual bodies now. The new spiritual pain reliever is composed of:

White Willow Bark 3x

Kava Kava 2x

Passion Flower 4x

Wild Lettuce 4x

Juniper Berries 5 berries

Mixed in Gin.

PELVIC HOLOGRAM LINK: *Logos – male nagual head – male nagual genitals – male corpse genitals – female nagual genitals – female corpse genitals – female mouth- female nagual mouth – Logos.*

SOLAR PLEXUS LINK: *Logos – female nagual mouth – female corpse solar plexus – male corpse solar plexus – male corpse mouth – female corpse uterus – female corpse solar plexus – male nagual genitals – male nagual middle finger, right hand – Logos hologram doorway in the left hand of female.*

It is frightful when a person is exposed to these teachings and willfully uses them malefically. This is worse than if one had not heard the teachings. To want to be with a zombie regardless of truth; it is not possible to straddle the fence. The flight of the nagual moves on, and one can't keep one's feet in two counties, one has to just fly, and this means recapitulation. Those who did not recapitulate were torn asunder by the pulling in two directions. They incurred karma and will not be worthy of step-down souls.

We have 24 warriors, 12 pairs. Without 12 pairs, we couldn't ensoul the step-downs. How hard it was to get 24, and how thin the line was every step of the way. The minimum requirement to do lower ensoulment is 12 pairs. Jesus and King Arthur had 12, with an unmanifest yin. Here, we have to manifest the yin because the age of air requires it.

T2 and T3 were fighting all night to find a solution to this problem. We couldn't spend our time resisting, or how could we rebuild? This solution was in the ethers, but it was difficult for T2 to read with her Mars abilities due to Earth rotation. She had to go forward in time to see what was happening in the past.

Now, we must look at everything from square one. We must play it by ear to see what will happen. Those destructive cannot hook in. (The teachers) still have their naguals, but we have replaced our 4th level naguals with New Heaven, New Earth naguals.

Pray today, do something for relaxation, walking, something soothing.

We need to know our components to dowse. We know we have a corpse aura, with the mental/desire auras in the Logos, and the monads in the New Heaven. We have no light bodies, or Dreaming Bodies and we can't tell other differences now. Our problem lies in resonating with zombies and thereby eroding, decaying and destroying our threads. We have nothing to fall back to, or disintegrate, unless we recreate the links to the past. Release everything from the former auric structure. The old monadic set up has to decay.

Do no dowsing whatsoever, or one could restructure. Do something unrelated, do nothing unless authorized.

Student	Zombie	Vicinity	Self	Dual	Nagual	Relative of student	Former lover	Mental self/other	Desire self/other	Past/present/future			
Toxic	Low	Vampired	Vampiring another person	Missing	Foreign	OK	Malefic resonance	Soul being eaten	Obsessions	Hatching	Egoics		
Mental aura	Out	Low	Desire aura	Out	Low	Nagual body	Out	Low	Out to	Residue	In from	Freak center	Egoic chunks
(in order of increasing density)													
Substances	Sex	Air	Liquid	Lymphatic	Nerve	Blood	Tissue	Egoic (nerve & sex range)	Desire (liquid range)	Nagual (sex, nerve, tissue, liquid, lymphatic)			
Sucker world substance	Evil eye substance	Evil abnormal substance	Desire threads	Anatomy	Aminos	Elements	Chromosomes						

Prana loss causes	Vampired	Obsession & illness, demons or clones	Egoic/desire formation	Genetic/sexual demi-god link	Miasma Imprint (sucker)		
Cause of fall	Prana loss	Zombie resonance	Old self resonance	Resistance to Law	Clinging to past	Genetic/sexual demi-god link	Clinging to self

Problems	Sex globules	Nose clones	Tissue aura chunks	Egoic illness clones	Egoic strings	Genetic white lymph. speckles	Demi-god stumps
Lymph. obsession clones	Open window	Nagual desire will threads	Nagual created demons				

OK	Completed	None	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	All	All back now	Still there
----	-----------	------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	-----	--------------	-------------

TODO	Chop	Disintegrate	Nagual blast	Disassemble	Name of God	Return to God	Return to sender	Suck in through eyes, hands, etc.		
Severed thread	Re-pair	Check auras/substances	Pull to throat & blast	Pull back	Cauterize	Split	Heal	Waveforms	Prayer	Other
Move in time	Wait	Find root person								

Obsessions	Anger	Hate	Carnal sex	Romance	Drugs, food, alcohol	Desire	Greed	Deceit	Lies
------------	-------	------	------------	---------	----------------------	--------	-------	--------	------

Links	Logos - mouth	Mouth - solar plexus	Solar plexus - s. plexus	Solar plexus - mouth	Uterus to mouth	Uterus - solar plexus	Solar plexus - epididymis	Epididymis - R. hand
Right hand - left hand	Logos - male	Pelvic link - M. Nagual	M. Nagual - M. corpse	F. Nagual - F. corpse	Pelvic - mouth	Mouth - mouth	Mouth - Logos	Mental/cord link
Desire/cord link	Holy Being link	Other Logocic link	Saint soul	Step down soul	Evil soul	Other soul		

I pray to the Holy Beings who are helping us to align with Law and Virtues to help me to understand Truth, to help me to have the power to face that Truth and to recognize that Truth when it is before me, and to help me have the ability to implement that Truth in all parts of my life.

11 OCTOBER 1993

Check Lists

TO DO: For the New Spiritual Anatomy:

1) **NAGUAL SUBSTANCE:** Any problem here is due to problems in other areas of spiritual anatomy.

First: **Ask:** “How toxic is it? How intact is it?”

Do: Suck it back in to the body at least every hour; through the hands and eyes and mouth/breath.

Check pranas and planets for egoics or desire tendrils, and **Ask** for healing.

2) **PRANA EGOICS:** The egoics are made from pranas. **Check** in/out. **Do:** Suck them in.

3) **PLANETARY EGOICS:**

Check % of each planetary aura 1) *In* and 2) *Toxicity*.

You may look at the world map for location of planetary losses.

4) **THREADS:** **Check** the prana chart for vampires in/out, etc. Realize that if a part of self is out, this relates to obsessive emotional thoughts and reflect on the pranas more than the planets.

5) **DESIRE AURA AND MENTAL/EGOIC AURA:** These need to stay in the Logos.

Check: % of substance out, and call it back to the Logos;

The pranas to see if the problem lies there.

If the pranas are low it is due to *Desire Tendrils*, *Egoics Out*, or *Mental Constructs*, which need to be pulled back it to the head and the substance returned to the Logos.

6) **HOLY BEING LINK SPLIT:** In one case this happened due to a sense of shame for a past life experience. Know that what is taught pulls us to the now, and is not to cause shame.

For the next 48 hours: Pull all substances to proper places and hold them tight. We need to be able to do this before we learn how to use them. The nagual should stay in the body for now, and not wander. If we cannot hold them in, we cannot send them anywhere.

SUMMARY: It is important to control:

1) Mental/Emotional/Nagual bodies:

Pull Back; Check for foreign: Return to God, or new To Do chart

2) Find out what we are doing physically that contributes to our mental and emotional habits.

We still retain habits of thought/emotions and physical (i.e. food) clung to.

DO:

1) Look at Pranas, Planets

2) Habits in thought, emotions, diet

3) Self or Dual origin

QUICK PULL BACK METHODS:

1) Desire aura: this is the blood of our feelings: Blink them back

2) Mental/Egoic aura: this is the water of thoughts: swallow them to pull them back.

3) Nagual: is the air of our Angel: breathe it back

ALL DAMAGE: CHECK

1) Missing: self out/vampires in or out/etc.

2) Foreign: Return to God and TO DO chart

3) Malefic Resonation: to zombies or the Grid

Consciousness vs. Personality; Other Soul Types

LECTURE Class Notes October 11, 1993

If you dowsse “Other Soul Type” it means you may be resonating with that type. Resonating with zombies is a free will issue. All night T2 felt egoics going out from us to her. What do you do if someone chooses to resonate? The whole group is affected. Often it is the last thing thought about before going to bed; a longing for a person for example. If one keeps thinking about it, it will be to lose one’s soul. The danger is attachment. Children have to learn that if someone is mean, it is zombie behavior. It is better for them to know the difference.

How do you teach someone to let go of zombies?

We may stabilize with the new spiritual set up.

Look at the Laws, and identify when we are creating egoics.

Be aware of when egoics are created, they have a form and a shape. How can we know this?

Egoics come out of the eyes like a thread. Sense when a thread or a globule is going out.

It is based on neediness or longing.

If we realize when we are needy or longing and then try to get more impersonal, we will do a lot better.

If we want someone to get a soul, this desire recreates it in the ethers.

If we dowsse a “Dreaming Body” this will be an obsession demon. **Look** at spiritual blocks.

Check if the root is in you, if it is a residual from the past, or vicinity, and what to do.

The (“DL”) has a strong obsession about hating Law. For some reason it was God’s will to put him with a student, but this morning he is hating God and Law. Also another student has this problem due to attachment to zombies, and it is pretty serious. He is losing his soul substance. Check for soul blocks in this case. We all need to learn how to evaluate problems of this nature for others in a loving and wise manner. **The greatest trial of all** is to be loving, impersonal, appropriate, and cautious about when to speak. You will find there is no point in saying something unless someone will benefit from it. There has to be a partial likelihood of some benefit.

One student’s soul is degenerating from zombie connections. When one resonates with zombies, it recalls the flow of the old soul, and to resonate now, will really screw up the new flow. If we have a new soul and we resonate with the snake-like flow of the old soul, this will cause the monad to rupture and the auras will be pulled out of the Logos and will cause a leak from the stumps.

We need to know the difference between desires and thoughts. The two have been so intertwined; they are used to being together. Now, they are separate, and in the Logos, and we need to learn to separate and know which is which. We gain a lot of power by doing this. **We need to be able to think with an unrelated emotion and action.** One may say “I FEEL we need to go to the store now”, as people often don’t know the difference. It is a sign of poor recognition between thoughts and desire, and a poor spiritual progression of one operates in such a manner. One may say “I think this person deserves a soul”, but this may be a feeling, or a longing for that person to be with one.

What is the core problem of contamination of this group, but the thoughts “I think I deserve this...or I feel I deserve this...” *It is materialism involved in the emotions, in the desire for people/things.* Do we want them to have a soul so that Law may be manifested in them? Or do we just want to be with them regardless. Without a soul, one is dead. We may like the personality but that is a material concern, like preferring a Cadillac to a Volkswagen.

If one wants someone to have a soul because they are good looking, or have a good personality, it is like saying God is directing energies towards those with good looks.

Value: people need to be aligned enough to have a soul though their own merit.

Judge: through tissue resonance with Law, is how to judge is one may receive a soul.

Ask: “How does this person comply with Law; the Law of Use, the realm of the nagual?”

God’s will be done with each person. If one truly can give up resonating, God’s will be done, one must not interfere with the application of Law, or one may do inherently evil things based on desire.

Question: What is the difference between consciousness and personality?

Answer: It is the level of development of application and understanding of Law and Virtue. It is the incorporation of Law and Virtue in the first attention mind to such an extent that one carries it all to awareness in one’s day to day life.

One may know someone who has studied the esoteric, but the application in life is a big gap if one lives no differently from others. **Consciousness requires application. Soul advancement requires service.** It is impossible in soul development to understand but not apply. Consciousness is very low when a person dies not desiring service, it is not a consciousness on the Right Hand path of God. Service (is) application of awareness of God; with the application of the lower realms of thought, feeling and actions. If knowledge is not reinforced by application, what is learned disappears and cannot be recalled. This is part of the peculiarity of being in form. **Being in form requires the application of the mental, emotional, and physical aspects of life or one will lose awareness rapidly.**

Knowledge is not stored in the brain like a file. It is in the tissues of the hand, feet, groin, back, others; each relative to a Virtue and Law. If one is deficient in a certain Law or Virtue, that part of the body is like a cavity to soul consciousness. The body is the temple of holiness, and stores the Holy Word, and (one advances) through types of exercises like a baby crawling. One incorporates Law by it becoming absolutely part of the whole being. One cannot intellectualize and separate it from application, or one loses the intellect as well, so that what we know becomes a mental abstract no different from Marxism, or Michio Kushi studies.

The key is: every single time one resists the application of what one knows, it causes a counter evolutionary spiral in the physical and spiritual anatomy. Law of Cause and Effect: every cause where one practices application strengthens the muscles. If one resists, and clings to zombie vacuity, it weakens the muscles and is a trauma to the spiritual site where one may leak out the soul.

So much of the early T1 teachings were about intelligent incorporation. The early students, when asked to dowsing two hours a day, the rage was palpable, and they thought they would not have to do anything, that they had a right to study without requirements. This is like students in the public schools who resent the teacher and the learning. *The craving for learning and application is often missing in the lower realms.* In the big cities the (public school) students are like animals with the knives, guns, drugs, violence, and are growing up to be idiots in the academic and the spiritual realms.

The universe always has order. How does one align? It takes great force of will to align, to have the desire for what is holy. **Can one say** “I truly release all of my loved ones. If there is a way to help them, so be it, if not, I ask to be released from contact with them as much as possible”. Few can do this, due to the isolation and the social aspects. It is easier here for us, as we have social interaction, but it will be harder for the children, as they want to like the others.

Gypsy children may seem benign but they may turn around and kick an animal, and it is rather creepy. Even with the sweetest of faces, T2 can see changes in (people) that could be frightening.

If one talks to others they may say “How can you possibly believe the world is in so much disorder and that people are so bad off?” or “I choose to believe we are all perfect children of God, why do you follow this teaching, I suppose you think I am evil, too?” This reasoning is faulty. If one believes all are perfect, how could a student here be making a mistake? A zombie may think beatific thoughts, but then not be able to follow through with a line of reasoning. Then, if you don’t do what they want you to, they get mad. We must find a way now to align with our new souls.

METHODS FOR CLEARING: Any links or threads split: usually due to zombie links.

Ask to be healed, **check** for egoics and desire threads.

Check to see if the desire aura has fallen out of the Logos.

Ask that it be put back, and if it doesn’t stay, ask why. In one case it was because a child was too emotional.

Do: Clear elements of genetic and sexual contamination.

Look at the elements chart and Return to God any ties with zombies.

First **look** at the links: Send healing energy; **ask** the links to be healed, **put** the auras back to the Logos.

Desire Aura/Mental Aura: Should stay in the Logos. See clearing method above.

Other Type Soul Contamination: If dowsing “holy” it may be your own previous sun soul, still resonating with the past.

Check: The date of one’s consciousness and **ask** “Why linked there?”

Thought/Dark forces/obsessive sexual thoughts?

Check: Dual Soul and Soul Blocks

Put “Symptoms” on the soul blocks chart.

All this can drag the mental aura back to the present. It needs to be in 2048 and in the Logos.

Return to God: method feels like siphoning and chewing

Egoic Obsessions: **Check** anatomy chart, as they are linked to body parts.

Ask: “What % of sex aura is in the present?” Call back. Ask for all the auras.

Lymphatic Aura: Call back to the uvula. Milking the uvula still works.

Egoics are made from the lymphatic aura. (Usually due to sexual thoughts).

Aura Checks: Check for foreign, and vampires in/out

Aura Toxicity: See Aura chart for which food is a -10 toxicity and dowsing all foods according to that measure.

See Lymph Aura for explanation.

Lymph Aura: Mushroom toxicity. Some foods cause a weakening of the auras. Mushrooms rate a -10 in lymph aura toxicity. Dowsing for yourself food that will negatively affect your lymph aura. For example, eggplant/-8 (relative to the mushroom/-10), White potatoes/-6, celery/-4, broccoli/-2.

Meat: Generally meat is not so good for the new spiritual anatomy. Fish is good (though shrimp is less than neutral).

Food: Cheese and dairy is good, legumes are very good, and root vegetables are very good. Fruit is neutral. Beer/wine is ok. Grains ok, rice needs to be brown. ALL NUTS are very strengthening, including peanut, cashews, walnuts, almonds. Maple syrup is less strengthening than honey.

Vitality Scale for a List of Foods and Dowsing Protocols

VITALITY SCALE: (on this scale, 10 is GOOD):

Lentils/4
Red/black/brown beans/10
Pinto beans 8 ½
Kidney/10
Chick peas/3
Lima beans/1
Black eye peas/3
Red lentils/ ½ of 1
Split peas/9
Onions 9 ½
Brown rice/ 5 ½
White rice/less than 1
Seaweed ok
Miso ½ of 1
Yogurt: cow/6, goat/9
Fresh raw goat milk/10, most nutritious for kids
Chocolate/cocoa/3

Sugar very low
Ice cream/2
Feta Cheese in particular is very good
Acidophilus 8½
Coffee: depends on location. Colombia/6, Costa Rica/4, Kona/10, Sumatran/low, Hill Bros/4, Folgers French Roast/7 ½, Maxwell French Roast/6
Eggs/3
Creams/ok
Tofu/four tenths of one percent
Soybeans 2/5th of one percent
Burdock/very good
Eat more milk and cheese for the natural lysine which balances the arginine in legumes.

Low salt intake weakens the nerve aura, sea salt strengthens it. If one craves a huge amount of salt, it is probably due to an adrenal problem relative to prolonged stress, reflected in the blood and lymphatic auras. Salted pretzels ok. Generally, salt food to taste, when one is under stress the adrenals and hormones throw out salt. Salt does not cause fluid retention, but is an effect from shock to kidneys and adrenals from hormonal reactions. Some people eat a lot of food because they want salt, not food.

If you crave a lot of food, check the pituitary and the pineal glands.

When many hate elementals surround T2, she will bloat up due to the association with the adrenals.

Key for Today: Repeatedly check connections with dual soul; heal Links; control egoics

Major Problem Scan:

- 1) Correlate the physical, mental and emotional causes that one is putting forth that are affecting the new spiritual anatomy. Control Obsessions.
- 2) Keep an eye on the mental and desire auras that they don't fall out of the Logos AND DUAL SOUL.
- 3) Check Foreign in: Example: T2 had foreign Air contamination due to a mental obsession of a student, globbed on her. Pull back egoics: the face can draw it all back, with mouth, eyes and nose.
- 4) If you are making egoics all of the time, it weakens one's power. Why do we do it? Poor mental habits and food.

Example: T2 has blood prana out due to hate thought forms on her ocular motor nerve through a relative of a student.

Done: Return to God all hooks, ties, egoics on student.

Example: Student has nerve egoics on T2 due to Zombie links, from residual ex-student connection.

Done: Returned to God.

5) **ASK:** "How toxic is an aura?" (Remove) "How strong is an Aura?"

T2 and T3 get tired due to foreign substance on them like sitting in a pile of mud. It takes about two hours to extract themselves after a class. The new auric bodies are more powerful. Thoughts, desires send our naguals to surround them. Nagual substance is like a vapor. Don't feel bad, realize with every great power is a new lesson to control them like holding cattle in a fence. It is incremental skill that comes with practice.

Foreign Nagual on You? Project yourself into the other person and pull it back to them,

Do not Return to God or disintegrate.

Mental and Desire Auras are on a higher octave than the pranas, so they can influence the pranas, but will not be the CAUSE of prana contamination. The auras will be weak if the pranas are weak. Lack of control of the thoughts and emotions has the most powerful effect.

Physical toxicity is due to inherent weaknesses in the emotional and egoic realms, so one is more likely to go off the deep end with certain foods. **Dowse** your foods.

Do you dowse as an Evil Soul? Return to God contamination on threads.

For children: Describe the **Desire Aura** as the blood of the feelings; pull back by blinking the eyes.

Mental Aura is the water of the thoughts, swallow like water.

God is like an oasis of the desert with water, drinking it is drinking back love. Keep thoughts within the oasis, don't wander out to follow any rabbit or you will get lost.

Nagual is the Angel part, and can be called back by breathing in.

Have the children write stories with drawings. Ask what would make them sad or mean, and when they come back from school they will have pictures that show how to pull selves back.

12 OCTOBER 1993 Dowsing Protocols

- 1) **Say:** "I want to clear Lymphatic egoics in room and self": Send to God (Air/Blood/Sex/Tissue/Liquid)
Ask: "Where do I have egoics out re. the above?" Suck in.
- 2) **Say:** "I want to clear obsession demons in room and self": Return to Sender and then to God.
These will eat pranas. **Check** for Fallen Demigod links.
- 3) **Say:** "I want to clear clones of people in self, and self in past": Return to sender and then to God.
Check body parts chart.
- 4) **Ask:** "Anyone's nagual or nagual substance in me?" **Do:** Go into them and recall it for them, do not disintegrate or Return to God. **Ask:** "How toxic is my nagual?" "How much of mine is in?" Suck it in through face.
- 5) **Ask:** "How much of my a) Mental Aura is in the Logos? How toxic? Any foreign?" **b) Desire Aura?**
Do: Clear one's own/return to Logos, and with usual methods. Return foreign to owner: not disintegrate/ send to God.
- 6) **Ask:** "How many evil crazed Holy Beings are around me?" Return to God.
- 7) **Ask:** "Any Demon of illness connections? Obsessions and Seeds? Clones?"
Do: Return to God check body parts. Check Virtues and Laws.
- 8) **Ask:** "What foreign substance is on my: Planetary/Virtues?" Send to God.
Ask: "What do I have out re: above?" Clear off, suck in.
- 9) **Ask:** "Where do I have Fallen Demigod connections?" **Check** Elements, Aminos, Body Parts, For Cloning.
Do: Disintegrate. Ask the Holy beings to help. Remove these completely so as not to reform.

LOW PRANA?	FALLEN MENTAL OR DESIRE AURA FROM LOGOS?		CHECK:
Obsessions/clones	Prana loss	Illness demons	Zombie Resonation
Vampire in/out	Old Self Resonation	Egoics in/out	Lack of control
Genetic Demigod Link	Sexual Demigod link	Sexual Demigod link	Clinging to past
Lack of control	Genetic Demigod Link	Resistance to Law (unresolved issues)	
Other (Also check Virtues, Laws, Soul Blocks			

Common Themes with the Nagual Bodies

LECTURE Class Notes: October 12, 1993:

Some have not succeeded in keeping the nagual in, and have lost up to half of their nagual substance. Some have not been keeping the mental and desire auras in the Logos. T2 wants to do an evaluation of the student problems; why are the naguals going berserk, losing substances, and the Auras dropping from the Logos?

We have common themes, and T2 may have to refer to a few situations to make them more palpable to us. In general the problem has two tiers. If the egoics are formed due to a type of materialism; attachment to an idea, person, way of life, a person in the past (even if that person was not disharmonious in the past) attachment to what was, to own reality; all of this depending on the type of nuance of the egoics would be reflected in the depletion of the physical auras (blood, sex, lymph, etc.) **Egoics are formed** out of the corpse aura substances and it didn't seem to be this way with the former anatomy. Loss of substances will reflect in illness or health more readily with our new anatomies depending on the thoughts and lower desires.

If you dowse as having 20% of your **lymph aura** remaining, that means that 80% of it has gone into the making of elementals. This is a gaseous portion of the corpse substance, one is absolutely using corpse matter which goes out and forms links with other people. So the continuous pulling back of blood, sex, nerve, lymph, tissue, and liquid auras is extremely important.

The **Mental Egoic Aura** in the Logos is operating within the realm of intention of the monadic self, the aspect of the Soul. If one had a malefic intention opposed to Cosmic Law, it would be yanked out of the Logos rapidly. Indulging in merging with zombies, or hatred of God, or if one felt sorry for them; this involves intent with the Law of Vibration, saying the world has no evil, which would be a conflict in the realm of intention, a monadic aspect of the egoic/mental self, and (one would) be spit out of the Logos by one's own force of will to defiance to Law and Virtue.

The lower aspects with the **Tissues**, etc., does not so much involve intention as much as say, the mind wandering, and poor thought control to another time in life, or a mulling of how life was and how one was happy or unhappy in the past. We may remember someone as a jerk or a bitch, but that memory is a filter as well and it delivers us into a dead, former existence, below and out of the place of the living to a **dead space**, interacting with zombies, fallen demigods, and all that is evil and degrading.

One's intention may be to think one is doing good by trying to figure out "Why do I always have a problem with men/women?" By saying this, one is trapped in a death state. If we are always new, how can we say one way or another? Or if we say "Why is this person doing this or that?" pulls both people into a dead space. We may think we are helping them or self, but any interaction with the past is a dead space. One must not indulge and let the aura out to form egoics.

It is possible to recall, and be detached emotionally and mentally from it. For example today is T2's relative's birthday. She could remember it like from a file in the memory, but if she sat and mulled over it, the sorrow and the loss, or the time of growing up, and thought about what went on to evaluate it; that would be a mental and desire hook to death. Out of desire for us and humanity, T2 pulled the essence back. This does not mean to not recall an incident, love, or the sorrow of loss, but do not indulge, or let it cloud one's perceptions.

The problem with the past is that the beings one has met are colored by expectation of what we have known before. Be impersonal to be truly joyful in service to God. If we filter beings through our windows of a dead world; we can't compare whether life would be better for this or that, or he/she would be better for this or that. The **Realm of the Nagual** is the realm of the *Now-Wall*: a wall from the now, and if we pass through the wall of the now to the past or future without thinking cautiously about what we are doing, we risk losing our nagual, which is part of the now.

In every case where people slip out of now-ness through desire/egoic concerns, the nagual lost essence. **What is nagual essence?** It is the reflection of monadic essence; it is fundamentally the monad, as the nagual is the arm of holiness to do God's work.

The loss of nagual essence is a crisis. In a certain period of time, those who cannot control it will have to have it removed. This should happen before Halloween.

The same concept applies to the **Desire Aura**: the desire of intention and of material manifestation of thought forms. We may say we have holy desire and want to align with the Logos, but on the other hand one may desire approval, and need to know if one is ok. It always is connected with fear or guilt in the loss of desire substance though the lower realm. Desire substance reflects in the creation of egoics. Desire substance affects the percent out of the lower auras and is lost through the formation of egoics laden with desire tendrils.

The lower realms, desire tendrils, occur with mental associations with the past. In the past the desire was associated with the mental, but it is no longer this way. In Steiner's book the Knowledge of the Higher Worlds and Its Attainment has an explanation of how to separate thoughts, emotions, and actions. One may feel great anguish, but still behave responsibly and do what is to be done, and not reveal the anguish. The body may not reflect physical pain or emotional/desire pain.

Desire is not some pretty thing related to sex. It has more to do with hate. Often the object of desire becomes hated. When the desires are aligned with Law and Virtue, then hate does not occur anymore because one is on a harmonious octave and is straining to the fulfillment of God's Plan. **Desires** come from being incomplete in the lower self, which creates an undercurrent of hatred. If one needs another to be complete i.e. "I have to have them, therefore I hate them because they are a reminder of my inadequacy". Strength must be in Law, power comes in Virtue. If one is intact in the Virtues and congruent with Law, then we have no gaping wounds in the psyche to be filled by another, and then we never look on people with hate.

One could be completely healed in the soul level (which we have been) and yet remember a time in life in the past of inadequacies which will always then reflect in others. With the reminder of time of one's inadequacies, then hatred will show for a person that may smile in a certain way that reminds one. One could have a completely healed soul and could restructure it with clone of self in the past with a desire for sameness. If one is always reaching for someone to complete self which happens in early adulthood, or adolescence, then when one finds a person and is disappointed, then one will move on, and then on again.

One may restructure and then clone out in self as a type of hate for anyone with the slightest trigger of a memory from small quirks that reminds one, i.e. in a check out line a memory will wash over, like a wave of emotion and it will restructure the past inside, cause a malignancy, erode our being in the now, and initiate cloning zombies inside of self through the creative forces we now have. Sameness is a security even if it is foul. Sometimes it is more comforting to have a disgusting past than an unknown future.

If we relive mistakes and mental problems, we recycle and regenerate a force that to the nagual is deadly. Our powers in the mental process have increased and are more potent than before. This creative potential is the absolute ability to create wonderful angels and to go towards resouling of the masses, or it could be used to restructure the past. In every case where the desire or mental auras have fallen from the Logos, it is a resonance with a problem within the realm of

intention, often preceded by a weakening of the lower auras. Therefore the creation of **lymphatic egoics** weakens the higher auras. The earthly roots degenerate and eventually the higher auras fall out.

Everything goes together. If the first attention command central has no control, the troops have no control either. Read the chapter in the Steiner book which refers to the separation of thoughts, feelings, and actions. We may have a thought go through without desire, or a desire though the body without a mental response or a circular obsession.

If we catch ourselves referring to, or thinking about a person in the building and comparing them to the day before, or to someone we knew before coming here; wipe the image like an eraser from the thought and do not reinforce it. If we don't catch it, it will instantly create an elemental, or pull our desire aura out of the Logos, and we may lose our nagual and the monad.

Monitor the nagual, where is it? They are still all over the place. Wherever one has a desire or thought, the nagual will follow and much of the nagual substance is gone. The substance can be refilled within a reasonable range, but should it be? When you wake up in the morning, **ask** the question, "*How much of the nagual essence is gone?*" *How much is tightly within?*" The naguals must stay within us. T2 wants no walking until we can stand still. We need self control.

If you find yourself losing egoics, find the: *Year/Place/Person/Environment/Trigger* that would cause the response. If we are a knee-jerk type of person, if what we see reminds us, or triggers an emotion or thought, the auras unfold.

A common theme, most people with mental and desire auras out tend to vampire others for corpse pranas. With a great many egoics out, one gets low in pranas, which creates a vacuum and one vampires, the other person vampires, and on and on. The connection between the corpse and the desire and mental auras is so strong, one could become ill. Some will swear they have no thoughts like this, but they will occur in the sleep. If we don't notice in the day what we think; it will happen in the sleep. **Sleep** reflects one's discipline.

How can T2 help us without our feeling bad? It is not T2's desire to make us feel guilty, or our desire aura would fall out of the Logos. Receive the information in an impersonal manner, as the only way for her to help is to give some examples and show us ways out. Examples and application: hear this without emotion and without circular thinking. Think impersonally; pull the emotions to the brow or above, and not the solar plexus.

We can check on the Dead Space Chart for where our auras are. One may dowse a saint, but show up in a weird location due to an affinity with zombies. Why are we out on the mental? Ask where it is, look on the World Chart, and write "Zombie/Years" on the chart. One may have a freak creative center re. to Fallen Demigod Drains.

Clear genetic material. A freak creative center is a resonance with a Fallen Demigod Portal, which is a connection to a zombie. It could be a genetic link. This involves cloning, and growths in self like cancer.

Check the body charts *two or three times a day* for connections with people hooked into the power source.

Do: 1) Return to sender,
2) Return to God. This would take you to the source first so as to
Disintegrate and return to God from its inception.

Example: One student's sister is being fueled by fallen demigods and continues to throw new lines into (the student).

Clear often and watch they do not reconnect.

Check repeatedly until they give up.

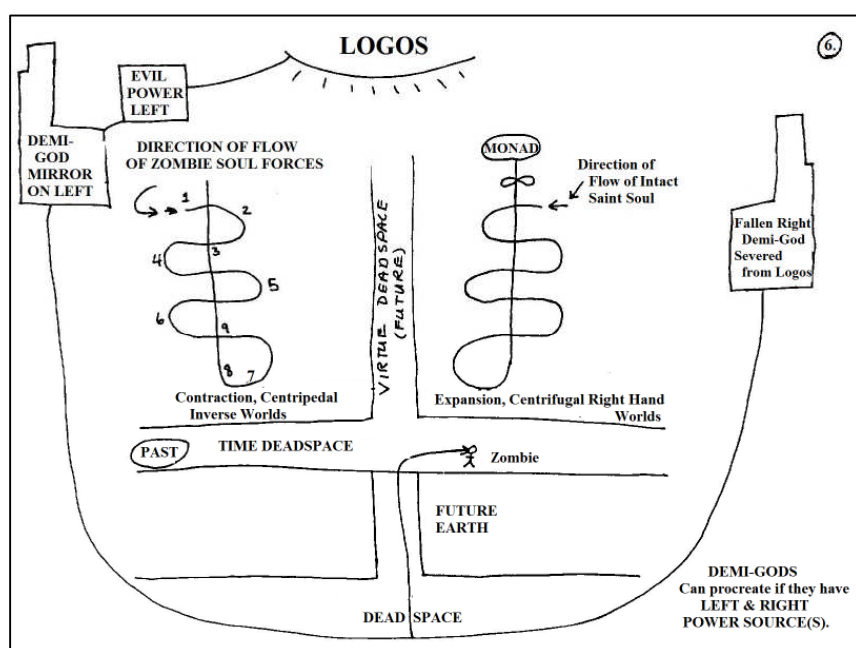
Do: If you find a zombie connection with the demigod, disintegrate the portals, and place them in the zombie on
"No soul position" on the Dead Space chart.

Check ex-students often for fallen demigod connections.

Example: One student's anger to women caused a loss of egoics in the blood and air aura, then the student thought of T2 which caused a spontaneous vampiring of T2 to replace the student's lost lower auras. We have to be careful with egoics, as we automatically vampire others.

What makes the blood aura toxic? Egoics. Demons were hatching in T2 from a student hook to a zombie.
Return to Source to disintegrate.

Remember the **TIME DEAD SPACE** at the bottom off the **Dead Space chart** relates to the past.



How can the future time refer to the past?

If one loses the aura in the future, it is from comparing something in the past. A person in the now does not lose self in the future.

Zombies live in past time with a repeated sucker world mentality, and if we recycle our past we lose ourselves in this time frame.

The dead space in the center between the right and left of God is the **Virtue Dead Space** and refers to a real future vs. the pseudo. *The reason is the future is based upon the strength of virtues to change.*

The future depends on the virtues built today, and is based on virtue as opposed to people or experiences. The strength of knowing-ness and security is power and strength.

Virtue produces a true future as it should be, as opposed to the future as an echo of the past.

If one falls in the past one can't build up a future as it should be, because one is recycling from the past, and one can never get out. One is resonating with memories, ideas, thoughts, emotions, and not just the tissues but from the akasha files brought to life like Frankenstein's monster. One can pull out a file and if it is fed with emotion or circular thoughts, one will fall to dead space time of zombies, and resonate with the **World of Death**--the circular world of future/past that has no change, no Law, no order, a world of Satan.

The future is built on virtue and built on increasing, or a steady discipline of thought and action. One can't separate them, the thoughts, actions and emotions are the lower version of the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit; or they should be. **Action** should reflect the love and power of the Son, **Thought** should reflect the Divine Gnosis of the Holy Spirit vs. vague memory rehashing. **Desires** should be congruent with the Divine Awareness of all that is holy and the love for, and the following of the Will of the Father.

Notice that the Son is not desire. This is a difference from before, because Jesus said "*The Father and I are one*", and at a certain point of experiencing God and Will in the universe, the Son takes on the Will of the Father and takes on the holy procreative desire of the Son, which throws another triangle into the universe along with the Holy Spirit.

The SQUARE is manifestation in form and one arm breaks free to become another triangle. The Father takes back power and force and slings it out to create new life.

The thoughts, emotions, yin and yang of the TRIANGLE: that is in the future through the strength of the virtues. The future as it should be is not a circle of disorder in the Time Dead Space.

Tricks to help us are methods of mental gymnastics to help fulfill the different roles of saint thoughts, desires and the living in the Future Dead space vs. the Time Dead Space of zombies. If we need to bury some contamination, we take it to God, which is to bring it to the Virtue Dead Space. If we bring it to the Zombie Time Dead Space it creates sucker worlds.

First recognize when we are recycling old emotions, thoughts, with the past and slipping into the Time Dead Space. Recognize when the desires echo disorder and desires follows thoughts, thoughts follow memories. Dismiss the memories, let them float out, and not to compare them or cling. Look at everything as the first day of life. No indulging memories, longing, or resentments. No statements of "always been" or "why does she do that, she is just like her mother". If we say "Always; never" or (try to) compare someone here, pinch us on the arm. We need to stop this to be able to teach to the children. This is a world of magic and power, which is a mystery of the unknown. Write children's stories of the Zombie Dead Space vs. Future World as it should be, and time travel.

So, separate memories from the emotions and thoughts. Memories are a file that can float out to the Sun. Memories float out, and Return to God, don't get excited about it. The first step is to Return it to God. After a hard day we try to find a logical reason--but it is trying to recall the past to lend a rational explanation to a current problem. So to identify the problem in old ways is like a zombie. To do that is anchoring in zombie ways. Identify each problem with a state of "don't know".

Second: If our corpse auras are toxic, or vampired, don't be angry just take care of it. Every step towards mastery is a step. When we separate our thoughts and emotions is a step. 100 steps is closer to our goal. Don't react or knee-jerk, and don't look at people around you from a perspective of people known, or old self. See self as new. Feeling guilty is based on an attachment to the past, and a zombie perspective of the time dead space.

Fear of future is guilt or shame. **First** identify the egoics in the vicinity, and Return to Sender then to God, or disintegrate them. If the egoics are globbed on, or one has hooks into zombies with clones growing; check obsession clones, spirits of illness and remove them. Be methodical. If you can't figure it out ask God for help. Change the tune in the head. If you can't do that, shift gears, listen to music, walk, change focus, it is very important.

To sit and think is a zombie method. Do not compare to the past, what is lost or fear the future, or one will go down fast. The egoics will cause the desire to fall out and one will lose self. Now we are saints and if we do not desire to be holy as a saint, we will lose the self and everything in the process. With a saint soul, act, feel and think like a saint and accept nothing less. Be perfect as your Father in heaven. How few think they could be?

Check selves and dual souls and help each other with love and patience. Egoics can be disintegrated because the lower auras can be rebuilt. Don't disintegrate the naguals or the desire/emotional auras, as that is a part of a person's soul.

If you have clones of other people, it is from part of you out. *All of this contamination is from restructuring.* We are restructuring disorder from rehashing, resonating, and longing for the dead past.

Do not autopilot. What if you disintegrated someone's nagual and soul? Check the charts until one's feet are on the ground. People who autopilot are doing the worst. Go through the questions on the first page.

Anyone resting on the Virtues and Law has nothing to fear. They are in the arms of total security, love, abundance, holiness and in the arms of God. They don't fear, have loneliness, but lie in the arms of wondrous truth.

Check if aligned with Virtue and Law and when you find self losing egoics substances though the corpse or soul matter, look at what connections you have. The higher and lower auras are absolutely the whole and the blood of the soul because they are creative. The **nagual intention** is linked with that. We are so powerful, and when used wisely, we can do wonderful things with the control of action, speech, thought, emotions. We don't have to say "When you do that I feel sad". T2 does not want to hear that shit, or "How do you feel about the change going on? Makes you sad?" Don't care. Don't talk about feelings, but use the time to develop power and strength to not be weak.

Use passion and desire toward concentration of result, so that all form is contained within the confines of (--) cause; not splintered in two frames. Use passion as a forceful beam, and not a splintered light in all directions.

All is according to season. Remember to use the *will* to control the emotions and thoughts. If it is not done, the creative potential in our new anatomy will be a cancer, and will be cut out by our malignant intent and action. Don't get fearful, just shape up. So one step, one moment at a time; (it is) incremental every moment. To say "I've screwed up all week, I'll lose my soul" is a zombie past mentality.

Some would do well to not drowse or think. Sometimes time is used to soothe, it is important to do other work. Do double duty, i.e. walk and do spiritual exercises. With a trouble to figure out; walk and think. It is hard to have higher thought around people if distracted with egoics, and desire elementals. One could go in front of the railroad station under the bridge. It is a great spot to watch the water over the rocks. Go look at water, pray, soothe consciousness with the water. Turn things over to God. When one can't solve something, **pray**: *"To the Holy Beings to understand truth, to have the power to face truth, and the wisdom to know when we are facing truth, and in what ways to implement it."* Have shields to soothe. It is ok to have shields, human comforts that soothe the spirit to face the truth. Books unrelated to spiritual science, coloring charts, stencil flowers on the wall. Soothe yourself every day, or the burden of truth or the rapidity of change will overwhelm and cause despair.

One student was recalling things in life where a success in the world's eyes was good work and yet it was evil. How subtle can one's attachment to the world's view (be) of holy vs. unholy? (sic)

Question: Resistance to Law, is it old self or zombie resonance? **Answer:** Yes could be, or a defiance in the here and now with a current concern. It might be like saying "I want it my way" resistance.

What is consciousness but the becoming aware of what one is doing, thinking, feeling, and the control of these actions? When we think of feelings and thoughts as actions, and as under the control of will; then one can do it, and this is mastery. The most important trait of a **warrior** is relentlessness. When one is relentless, one just gets over with it, and keeps going

All obsessions we have are from reenergizing and restructuring through our own creative forces, including genetic links, through some sense of identification of who we are in comparison to others. Who we are is defined by the stock we come from, by who we have been with and think of, it is always relationships. *When we are always new, it is mystery, wonder, delight, and power.* By recycling the past we become weary, weighted and tethered by who we are, and who others think we are. Strive to be new.

Dowse birth trauma? It is the born again trauma, the resisting of being born again, not the natural birth, but the supernatural birth. This is true of almost every person. We have no soul conflicts now, but problems with application. With spiritual science, much is technical.

Oozing Obsession Demigod Links: Demigod Links are sexual/genetic and will keep refilling; we have to keep removing them. Find where they are linking in and remove them from source. **Check** family/lovers/obsessions with Law and Virtue.

If we wish someone to be holy, and obsess, this is a mental concept about God, it is a 'create your own reality' with problems with the Laws of Cause and Effect and Mentalism. To desire and then assume someone will be holy in the eyes of the world is very (un)holy (sic). It appears holy because the world does not understand Law. "Even the elite shall be fooled". There is no point in assuming a prostitute is holy; know that they are scum bags and turn your back. Everyone has the right to be a zombie if they so desire.

Clearing Auric Debris and Karma

EVENING: October 12, 1993 Class Notes

T3 conducts class (*in clearing, no notes were taken*). **T2:** If we find our nagual "out" it could be in the New Heaven recuperating from spiritual stress, or from being taxed in some way. The sexual/genetic contamination factor is very high for us. This afternoon it seemed important to look at why we could recreate contamination so quickly after being reborn. It seemed to not be in real time that the sexual/genetic contamination seemed to appear at the back door with thoughts. It wasn't from conscious thought, but like an ingrained pattern as in our sleep. The pattern awoke and went about its business. We had been completely reborn but all of the sexual/genetics were recreated again.

Some clearing techniques had aspects of sending contamination back to the zombies to be restructured before sending back to God. Do the same thing for ourselves, as this pattern of shadow/imprint is coming back. Send to Self first then send to God. Set up a pipeline with a valve. We can pull back from the old self or ideas about old self. Resistance or fear; bring to present and Send to God. Bring it home first and then send it out.

When T3 was clearing it seemed the old self has an immune system and is panicked about the new spiritual self, which has a completely new configuration. We can cling to the old spiritual structure and not want to let go. T3 felt a comfort around the old sense of the old self, the old past self and whoever we think we are now is distinct from who we are since we were reborn.

It is a higher octave of spiritual recapitulation. So far we have done it *physically* by leaving family, home, etc: *emotionally and mentally* with concepts about self importance/artistic abilities/relationships with one's identity. Now the aspect of getting rid of spiritual concepts has created a reaction where we want to hold on to it and reject the new.

The immune system is trying to protect the old self. It is defense at a very subtle level of unconscious. Today T3 saw an old abandoned building that had been flooded, the water had receded, but what remained were ripples of sand in the basement. It was a perfect print of the water with the water no longer there. We have bailed out the water and what is left? A pattern formed by the unconscious pool coming back to haunt us. A mechanism is bringing it back to reject the spiritual grafting and to try to restore the unconscious genetic/sexual pool.

The debris in the closet is crammed behind the door. The advantage is, we can see it, and that is why we feel so miserable. How do we get rid of it? It is an aspect of resistance to Law, resisting change. An aspect of prayer in wanting to deeply align with this new spiritual anatomy. This desire has to be placed with sheer will; to replace old self and want to align with the new spiritual self and identity.

Tomorrow morning may have a way of healing that involves a different style of holy being that could restructure the: **Shadow Imprints on the Genetic Chromosomes imbedded on the Body Parts.** *The genetic connections: Go to the body parts and anything to pull back from the old self, Send back to God. Check Chromosomes and Elements as well. Pull back from: Places/Concepts/Ideas/Parents/Sexual.Fear/Guilt, and all the old shit coming back. Get rid of it now.*

The nagual is holy and is supposed to transmute this disorder, give it the command to do the work.

The sense of the present is the holy self. The nagual is an extension of the soul. The nagual is the active arm of the soul and monad. It is an octave of the Law of Mentalism, and a ramification of not trusting God, like clinging to a cliff with two fingernails: "We've given everything else! Not the fingernails too?" It is the last piece of a security blanket.

Accept that strength is in the Virtue and Law. Mentalism leaves a void and goes to the door and creates by its own activity. Our true strength is application of Virtue and Law. Realize this and integrate at a higher octave. We may always be just ½ step away from resonating with a saint. To get rid of thought patterns we will get closer and closer, but it won't get us there. **One's inner self may be saying "No way to let you be free, since you have always been like this", and accepting that, will take us to death.**

If we as a group can deal with the karma and the conscious pain and shock of a soul shift, if we weather the spiritual storm, we will be able to do it as a group for a lot of people. An aspect of what we can accomplish here will help us with that. We may have a larger aspect of healing imprints that may be seen tomorrow.

Auric Densities; Poor Eyesight and Methods to Clear

13 OCTOBER 1993 Class Notes

(The teachers) have been working on mapping the Holy Being connections. The current problem is in identifying the contamination we can get now, and how to get rid of it.

Malignant Evil Desire and Will Threads are linked to fallen demigod contamination. A mistake might be to think these are normal. These threads can be found on body parts, and they drain nagual substance. These can come through a person.

Example: A genital/solar plexus contamination with a monadic link to the FDG (Fallen Demigod).

Do: Draw in through eyes and hands, and send the link back to God.

T2 wants to correct an error in translation regarding all contamination having been restructured since the change.

Some fallen demigod links before the soul shift still lingered. Look today at the removal of all patterns impressing on the egoic spiritual matter which causes the fallout. Check the auras, look at charts for obsession demons and seeds, and especially body parts.

Add to the chart: Write *In* our fundamental nagual links to find where contamination is located. Include:

Genital Link; Solar Plexus/Mouth Link; Uterus/Mouth; Genitals/Solar Plexus; Mouth/Logos;

Holy Being Links; Other Links; Logoic Link: Desire Aura; Mental Aura; Egoic/Monad Link;

Example: A stubborn Fallen Demigod link (FDG) was found. **Done:** *Name of God (NOG), Send back to God (STG) and Disintegrating Waveform.* It is a drawing in of layers through the eyes and hands. Repair the threads.

Example: One was low in power due to dual soul's mouth thread severed with obsession demons, and a genetic link connection. **Done:** *STG... suck in layers...STG...NOG...STG...Disintegrating Waveform...STG.* It was like a miasmatic layer that hangs around. The Layers can come back over and over again.

Example: A stubborn egoic link in/out caused a severed thread to the egoic aura.

Example: A vampire to air prana was found due to FDG connection of another student. **Done:** Identified the chain of students involved and removed links. *STG--primarily, with Disintegrating Waveform,* and a check for severed threads.

Example: A Logoic severance was found/FDG connection: **Done:** Suck in layers of air egoics and clean up. An air hunger was created due to egoics out.

Example: An imprint of a miasmatic memory with an FGD connection caused one to split.

Done: Check body parts, Nagual Power Blast (add to To Do chart) and WILL it out;

Check for the miasms and imprints on body charts and do a nagual blast.

Pranas would show as low, and this would cause desire aura to fall out.

Check: The fetal development for obsessions in;

For zombies imbedded or clones;

For miasms and imprints look at the different prana layers for foreign substance auras apart from normal;

Look at the layers of the aura for;

Abnormal Substances: *Alien Eye...Nagual...Egoic...Desire...Sucker World...Evil Eye Substances*

For residues of former disorders.

Check Normal substance for loss: *Nagual...Egoic...Desire.*

Example: One student was a portal for the **Evil Eye** from an obsession implant in a woman which formed a portal of evil.

Done: Think of student and the egoic: *Return to Sender and STG* all evil eye substance infecting whole group.

Also check: *Planets, Virtues, Other Worlds.* This one had a strong Neptune/9 aspect.

Ask: "How toxic am I with Neptune/9?" It is easier to hone-in on contamination with it typed.

Ask: "How toxic with any part of self to the Evil Eye Substance?"

Example: One had a strong correlation of a sucker world substance intertwining with a virtue.

Sucker World Substance: This will show a point of entry in the loop of its circle on a 360 degree scale.

For example you may find a sucker world at 180 degrees: *RTS, STG;*

If you know the point of entry, you know the point of removal.

If you tune in you may see the sucker world with a dimple at the entry in.

Check Elements for sucker worlds.

We as a group have many in carbon. This may show as a miasmatic problem with residue between cells.

Miasms: This is *Between Cells Aura Sucker World* phenomena. Our cells are different, but the air space between has a disorder related to the sucker world substance. For example you may dowse Snot Between Cells Sucker World, at 10 degrees.

Laws are as if in circles, they all build on each other with a configuration of the Father.

A sucker world will flip a circle into the opposite polarity.

On that circle you will find a ragged disfigured opening showing the degree of deviation.

It would take more force against God to make a 350 degree defiance to Law Sucker world than a 10 degree. A very willful person could make one at 350 degrees, one with a weaker will would have one at 10 degrees. The intensity of will directed is the **key point**. One could have an inherited miasm. They affect parts of the body depending on the entry of the circle and would have an associated physical location.

Example: Degrees: 360/Vestigial Tail And Crown; 315/Base Chakra; 270/Pelvis; 180/Solar Plexus; 150/Heart; 90/Throat; 45/Brow; 10/Eyes. The organ system affected depends on the location entry point, the degree of defiance to Law, the size of the circle and the pressure within the circle or balloon. *The amount of pressure exerted is measured by the force of desire.*

The point of entry and the density is **Will** pressure (centripetal).

The pressure inside the circle is **Desire** gauge (centrifugal). Why do we go in a circle? Centripetal pulls things into a circle; sucker worlds tend to pull within. The desire factor has a tendency to push out, centrifugal.

The mystery of the SIZE of the CIRCLE depends on the degree of desire and

The DENSITY of the circle depends on the degree of the will in proportion to desire.

DEGREE OF DEVIATION with obsessions, clones, and evil substance are measured by the size of the circle,

ENTRY POINT & WALLS of circle: could be thicker with more will, and a greater pressure with greater desire.

What if desire is greater than the will? A sucker world will burst, leak and squirt on people. This is the core of eye substance. The circle is not broken; it just squirts from the entry point of the will. Think of an eyeball that squirts when the desires get very strong. That is why the procreative energy was so important for the future evil humanoids. If they could create sucker worlds with great desire and low will, they could spread contamination with the squirting of eyeball substances..

People born with poor eye sight? It is a parental miasmatic tendency toward evil desire or evil will. **Do:** remove the miasmatic tendencies and hope the house of cards will fall. If a person has a right eye more myopic, than the left, it shows the desire element is too strong relative to will. The power of desire would cause the squirt to go further due to a greater pressure in the balloon. One could squirt say, 250 feet with a high level of desire substance.

Far sightedness: is evil will greater than desire.

Near sightedness: is evil desire greater than will.

These have a relationship with sanpaku. **Upper eye sanpaku** (like Charlie Manson) shows an evil will, a high evil and criminal intent with tremendous will to do harm (babies are an exception). The **Lower eye sanpaku** shows an evil desire going toward death. The eyes of Jesus on the cross in some depictions show this, and it is associated with devotion unto death. The Jesus eyes are a symbol, but one should go to the end of one's days with eyes straight on. The Jesus eyes inspired a materialization of the spirit. People tend to remember their dying relatives with upper sanpaku eyes.

Do: Check each Law on the color ring for substance contamination; self or contamination from others.

RTS and STG. One may have a substance that needs to be disintegrated;

Or NOG, chop, and disassemble in pineal; other.

Measure:

- 1) Where the squirting dimple is located, 360 degrees, or body part.
- 2) Law and Color Circle
- 3) How many feet out is it squirting?
- 4) Check polarity
- 5) Suck it in, RTS, and STG

Density relative to the auras:

The least to greatest density is AIR, LIQUID, LYMPH, NERVE, BLOOD, and TISSUE

Desire substances are in the liquid range

Egoic substances are in the nerve and sex range

Nagual substance is in the liquid, lymph, nerve and tissue (not air or blood).

Moles: Remove with same method: These are crystallized miasmatic disorder of desire and will.

Every mole relates to Law.

Desire threads from miasms are not cleared; they need a lot of work.

Nagual Obsession Clones: Put this on the chart.

Suck them in and RTS, STG.

These seem to be out of the aura.

Example: One elemental was hovering 4 feet out, connected to a student to another student's zombie.

Disintegrate

Check Ex-students every day for evil souls: disintegrate.

EVENING: October 13, 1993 Class Notes

Sign of a proper Epsom salt treatment: extremely stinky poop. All students have diverticulitis which are like little condos branching from the colon that contain dried poop, worm eggs, bacteria, protozoa, Giardia, soul residues, old selves, old lovers. Epsom salts clean the pockets. It is an osmotic laxative and by drawing fluid into the main canal of the colon, it sucks the pockets clean like a vacuum cleaner.

A Dry Bilious type of person is one who may eat very, very little fat, and become highly poisoned and dried up like prunes, with a green and yellow hue to the face. The bile accumulates due to no fat in the diet, so the liver and gall bladder don't squirt the digestive juices needed to breakdown fat, so it just circulates in the blood. This type will show a personality that is intelligent, brittle, critical, mean, clever, and soulless, with a clinical carnality that is physical but so clinical and analytical that they have no passion, but seems like a dried prune: soulless, carnal, perverted excess, shown with no facial expression, always shitting leaves, greens and seeds. **Mental traits of the Dry Bilious:** Joyless, impersonal machine, sleepless, angular, agitated, irritable, short tempered, intelligent and sensitive. Will show dry forehead and flaky elbows.

A Wet Bilious type eats so much fat that the bile is always circulating and the body can't use it. Symptoms include being cranky, with belly aches and constipation; always shitting little hard balls. Hostility, emotional outbursts, and romanticism is shown. Is a hostile, loves too much, obsessive type, who is carnal, greedy and a pervert. Greasy foreheads and elbows are signs of this type. Both types may be fat or thin, it doesn't matter. **Traits of the Wet Bilious:** Limp, guilty, sure they are worthless, depressed, worried, lethargic, but they don't complain. Trait is a mix; limp, agitated tired, greasy thighs, and dry ankles, etc.

Traits of the Ideal: Sweet personality, energy without agitation.

Do: For any of them Epsom salts. All still need to clear out the diverticula. Fasting would take a month to have the effect of one proper Epsom salt treatment.

Epsom Salt Method:

First eat a chicken liver, which will stimulate your liver to dump bile with all its poisons.

Take a full two tablespoons of Epsom salts in water and lime juice stir till dissolved, and bite a lime afterwards to avert nausea.

Drink coffee with half and half every hour or two to continue to stimulate liver.

One could do this every 7 to 10 days.

If one is very toxic, this will work too fast or too slow.

For an irritable bowel, or if very toxic, take Epsom Salts at night and it will allow time for the colon to draw in water. If you do not find extremely malodorous poop, or green and yellow pure bile in the poop, you have not been properly cleaned out.

Watermelon is good and also eat the rind for the chlorophyll.

Add salt for a saline purgative effect. This tends to lower the blood pressure.

After great spiritual work, Epsom salts are needed to cellular changes. Do not take more than once a week.

Eat yogurt for colon flora the next day, and/or vinegar for the kidneys.

If you get pimples on the back, chest, face or anywhere, boils, fever blisters, bad breath, stinky urine –do Epsom salts. A great deal of snot shows great toxicity; also agitation, insomnia, fear, Epsom's will reduce the symptoms by 80%.

Kidney pains can be helped with garlic cloves, smashed, ½ teaspoon 3 times a day, also a tablespoon of vinegar 3x a day. Hot baths pull poisons from the skin. Clorox binds heavy metals and pulls mercury out of the skin.

Many blood disorders are caused by gum or sinus disorders. Rinsing with Clorox will rid the cause, as so many capillaries are in the mouth that any gum boil will constantly poison the blood. Brush with Listerine and Hydrogen Peroxide, and rinse with 1x Clorox to 3x mouthwash, 2x a day. Snort sea salt in water with a few drops of hydrogen peroxide in each nostril. It will foam up with all the bacteria in the sinus (spit in sink). The yogic channels don't work as well with nose blocks and pus pockets.

Spiritual trauma: Clean the nose, gums, colon with hot baths, and one will get over trauma much faster. Many things respond to simple physical exercises. Tenderness under the right arm shows colon toxicity, left is spleen.

Epsom Salts taken internally and externally relaxes muscles to prevent spasming and nerve inflammation. A teaspoon 4x a day will relax muscles. Also Hypericum Homeopathy caps will help with spasming.

CLEARING:

T2 and T3 removed a demigod through one student's sister. T2 pulled it into the room, and it was destroyed. It was related to hating gender, defilement, homosexuality, with many subtleties and non obvious layers. It was a huge beast under the ocean that had a worldwide impact.

These are not entities but are demons so big they impact the whole genetic pool and thread-out throughout the Earth. It is so big (the teachers) can only do one every 12 hours. For this one they had to go through the sister, through hundreds of demons, to the core --- a nest of filth with a huge sea monster, to find the heart and wait until it was dead; then remove all eggs and spores. We are preparing the Earth's re-ensoulment by removing the nests.

One rule is: there is no point to seeing something if we don't have the strength to deal with it. If we don't have the power to deal, we must shift the assemblage point to be able to fight when rested and when the troops are rested. Don't try to see what else is there. Remember if in the night and in a battle, just knock the things away that keep one from thinking. One must prepare until one has the strength. Once you know what it is you have to fight, you could be pulled into a battle that you can't win. By being maimed, one is no use to anyone.

When tired do not think except about what to do to be safe at night. T2 could have put this off until tomorrow, as she didn't know anything about it. She seemed to talk about the bowels, but that was pacing to sooth the tonal away from the spiritual things. People have been fried, so she shifted.

Observe these techniques. This is not manipulation. She was supposed to talk about the bowels so as to start the battle at the right hour. Demons and angels have their hour (worms at new moon). Work in smaller cycles, if you are tired, pick a time when you are stronger than the demons.

T2 knew without thinking that this was on the agenda, but it did not feel right to do it right away, Chatting got its defenses down. Every one of us had a trace of the Demigod, and soothing us soothed it. We were tired and unprepared too. *All the information was true, but it was preparatory work for the true work on the agenda.* The hour depends on the defenses down on the dark force seeds in us and the hour of the weakness for the demons themselves. When we are tired, we find a time when they are more tired. Wait till the massive threading out of worldwide disharmony is tireder than we. When it stops to take a breath or sigh, we jumped in. It was holding its breath underwater and when it came up we shoved our fist down its throat.

These can hold their breaths for centuries. We could change the water character to speed up their need for air (which they did), and divert (its attention) by teaching about Epsom salts. **The Art of War is fascinating. It takes observational skills and timing.** Never battle when the enemy wants to. Never count the weapons when one is too tired. Be sure that you are safe that night and set up camp, and don't think beyond it. If one fights a battle twice, one is twice as tired. It is best to know when to quit, retreat, wait, watch and know how not to look out of the foxhole.

If we look out prematurely, someone will see you peeking and will draw you into battle. See only what we have to see to be safe that night. It may seem a pathetic world that we always are poised for battle, but this is training to operate in battle and peace; or else one becomes lazy, fat, indulgent, and sitting on the back porch without a soul. This is boot camp for sainthood. The best lessons are gained through the experience of error. This gave the opportunity to learn the dangers of looking out of the foxhole when the enemy is walking above.

In a year, we could leave this place and could be in any war and be safe. We could man troops and could lead a battle anywhere on the face of the Earth and win. The same principles hold, with cannons, knives, A-bombs; if we know the enemy and ourselves. We need to know when we are safe and when not, when to rest and when to run.

The Earth has been hit by a horrible nuclear blast of a spiritual nature. Most are dead with a few straggler survivors. New York City is a dead city of dancing ghosts. Here we have ghosts and dead mutants, yet we still have hope and are struggling to rebuild like a post nuclear site in a sci-fi book

Zombies will say this is crazy, and want us to not look through the glasses and see how they really look. If we think this is hard, just think of it as boot camp.

Things to Check For:

- Zombie portals surfacing from the past (look for date when came in)
- Demons of "soul blocks" e.g. hates God, starvation, etc.
- Sexually created demons (check on body charts, can implant in others)
- Plasma tendrils portals to years (attachment/resistance to something)
- Future portals, especially moon gnomes
- Retro time portals (past, future, sucker)
- Check chromosomes and amino acids for pull to retro times
- ASK: where do I have moon gnomes in sucker worlds?
- We feed demons in retro times with desire threads, check for these as well.
- Check in time where you might have sold your soul for something.

Major areas of focus for today:

Devotion to a person over God
Molestation/defilement

Phantasmagoria (insanity miasms)
Love of money/things

Determine why your thread to creation splits IS IT:

Mental arguments
Stuff surfacing
Part of self out
Grid/obsessions

Something from a year ago
Zombie portals
Someone in you
At 301 (with T2 or T3)

Bagua: Eject foreign... Pull back all parts of self:

Corpse aura
Nagual proper
Threads
Eye substance

Dreaming Bodies/Holy Beings
Light body (ies)
Elementals
Chop demons

Disintegrate any dreaming bodies/implants *in/out...past/present/future...sucker/retro...past/retro...future/retro sucker*

Nuances of the Nagual

CLASS NOTES October 15, 1993

Nagual created elementals (are) demons. Stay sober, have no fear or create scenarios which will create the demons. The key here is to stay perfectly calm, look at the probabilities.

Avoid the thought "should have done", as we do the best we can each step in the now. We have to play with the cards available with the powers that are appropriate.

Convey to the absentees: We can't look with hindsight or we will think like the zombies with circular thinking. Our biggest problem now are zombie threads, egoics and elementals. T2 can hear thoughts. Repeated circular thoughts show that one is being fearful about the future, which creates nagual inspired creative forms which attach to us and agitate us.

Prepare for anything and expect nothing. This often removes the (imagined) possibilities. Don't imagine what could be done---"If we ain't got nothing, we got nothing to lose". We can't be humiliated or defiled and it doesn't matter if the whole world, family and friends think we are nuts. They have no way of understanding that what is written is for naguals and is in metaphor.

The nuances of the nagual are not literally interpreted. It is spiritual work, not physical. We can't expect zombies to understand, or have a need to justify. The hardest time is had by some absentees who regularly interact with zombies and tend to think them human. It is different for them and this is a true test. Are we so afraid of association with this group that we lose the potential for changing things? When we look in the mirror and see the nagual eyes, would we give that up for zombie eyes?

We can either dull our eyes, or continue to see. To see alone, to be ridiculed, defiled and hated---that is why the Brujos in the Carlos Castaneda books were always hidden. They do not put out a shingle "Brujo for hire". Yet Don Juan told Carlos to write the mysteries. He was the last of the seers of the right hand path of that lineage. He asked that the information be taken down in hopes another band could use it.

It is the age of information now. It used to be word of mouth in Judaic times and the monks wrote books. The ancient Christians were mauled by lions and the Gnostics hid and were secretive or else the masses would defile and kill them. The latter day Christians are now the persecutors. We have gone a cycle. The inquisition of this age involves the tools of the media.

It is important to live simply as we need to survive financially. If we try to resist, or tell our side we will truly be crucified. Blessed are those defiled. John the Baptist's head was on the platter to amuse Salome because she didn't like what he said. It is like saying homosexuality is wrong. People are material and carnal and have forgotten the teaching of Jesus---that he drove out demons. All that Jesus did was the removal of evil from the earth and he could do nothing within his own town.

Spiritual Warrior Aspects

CLASS NOTES October 16, 1993

When we go in front of the guards and counsels, trust what the Holy Spirit has to say. "Render unto Caesar what is Caesar's". Jesus revealed truth through cunning. Never once did he say he believed in paying taxes, but what he said was perceived by the people in the audience as such. What he said was not a lie, but he was dealing with a peculiar audience, and it was a waste of time to lose his life for no good reason. He was not an idiot.

When before Pilot and he was asked "who are you?" He answered "Who do you say that I am?" He answered with a question, which is the best thing to do. We don't owe an answer about our private lives or other people's private lives. Look at the agenda behind the question. Often it is not the information that is wanted but a desire to defile.

The one thing zombies like is excitement and lust for blood. Why did T1 disappear and go incognito? This very scenario was seen coming. People will come with court orders to destroy, and take over one's life. This is especially true if one has money or someone has a pathological attraction to a child.

Cc mailed his messages to Jg and Fed-Expressed all fax copies of everything to use in the custody lawsuit. This man, who picked boogers and flashed his crotch, conspired to lose the children and to defile Si and the work.

We are in very hard times on the earth. Where ever there are holy people, the peripheral people will try to defile. Peter denied Jesus three times before the cock crowed. T1 knew Cc was a traitor, but had to give him his day. The irony is that it has fed the work, and it will be a big seller based on the publicity and be an underground hit.

It is important to keep ourselves in tight so that T2 can finish the Virtues Laws and Powers update since (the teachers) feel the splitting threads. Their primary concern is for us, and they are dedicated to the ends of their beings to our souls. There is never a night where T2 is not working two or three hours on all of us. She begs us to do our best before going to sleep. DO: past/present/future on the strip charts, sucker worlds, anatomy charts, to take a load off of T2 and T3. When they are not strong enough to clear, they must lie in contamination.

Check for: PAST/PRESENT/FUTURE AND SHIELDED ON ALL OF THESE

Threads	Zombie connections
Obsessions and illness demons	Monadic leaks, thread leaks and injuries
Egoic elementals by body parts and substance	Nagual-created elementals by body parts and substance
Zombie threads	Evil/abnormal power center connections
Clones, gnomes, Fallen Evil Humanoids	Color rings
Anatomy charts for freak creative centers	Egoic/desire threads, creating zombie evil world connections
Anatomy charts for each substance layer for disharmonies (sex, lymph, air, blood, etc., including nagual)	

One of the Great Deaths for the Common Man

CLASS NOTES October 17, 1993

The judicial system is concerned with power, winning and money---the social system only power. Neither are concerned with holiness. The lecture today is about power.

Today was a strange one for T2 and some things will be covered in tomorrow's lecture. Something very traumatic occurred of a Holy nature. Great anguish can occur with Divine intervention. Mighty changes bring mighty pain and with transformation is the sense of death. A student had mentioned T.S. Eliot's Journey of the Magi---yes a birth, also a death. Anytime we have great change, be willing to not be comfortable.

One of the great deaths for common man is the desire for physical comfort. He will work all his life for barbeques, sleeping late, movies and fancy meals. Most of humanity spends their whole lives for physical comfort and this is the American Way/Utopia and the way of mankind which is opposed to the Law of Change. If they go for change it is for material comfort. Going West was for gold, farms and to be independent financially. We are moving west differently, we are moving toward change to understand the higher Laws and the change of the soul. As opposed to comfort of form, we go to comfort of the soul.

West is expansion. The pioneer (experience) of the last century is like our spiritual change now. Great change and going forward is facing west, while not losing sight of the northern austerity and mental focus. East is a sort of an attachment to the basic principles of Law and south has the aspects of understanding the principles of procreation and creativity.

"Above" represents God's will be done and the north/east/south/west is "not my will but thine"---to be willing to embrace the direction of the dark forces (?) even if it appears to be foreign and in a foreign place---a place not considered by our lower natures as very refined, holy, or anything. If we truly say "I don't know reality", then be willing to receive an answer. For example an ex-student says "I believe my relative is ok, even though a zombie and I want to embrace truth". She

had shut the door, and then called through the key hole "I want to know truth, but this is what truth is". It is creating one's own reality and wanting to interface with God's. One can't keep the door shut (sic). We're going to see this over and over.

This is a very high level of teaching, and it involves great persecution. The tension from the opposition is greater. That is why T1 tried to be invisible after the trip to California (July, 1993). Her two close relatives tried to lock her up in an insane asylum. For them, it was a diversion. First they wanted to try out a new vehicle and appliances, and then they thought to do something for fun "let's put our close relative in an asylum, since we don't have anything else to do, or travel to". This is the way zombies think. Do they have a need to travel? Then "Let's lock up a relative for fun".

Zombies are dangerous. They care nothing for human rights, though they espouse to do so. Their concerns are for entertainment---social, culinary, sexual, or they will hate you with every fiber of their being. Caution - be careful.

Today was a day of great anguish and great joy. Something about the Law of Rhythm---it is the worst of times, it is the best of times. T2 was listless, like an artichoke, in anguish and thought herself a couch potato. Was it good or bad? There is a Sufi story for the level of each aura. We don't know what is good or bad, ever. For example moon gnomes seemed good, but they were bad and yet may have been good. These inner mysteries...

A mystery relative to the law of relationship: those who knew T1 and saw her picture---it was of one suffering mightily and carrying the weight of many people. T2 thought "isn't it lovely that she took on so many people and cared so little for her form that she sacrificed it?" T1 was one who a few years earlier was a knock-out, but also one who was able to give it up. It is nothing to be homely and do God's will. T1 did God's will and the form reflected the suffering of taking on the physical demons of the males and females, and with it becoming less feminine, beautiful or attractive. She sacrificed beauty, an uncommon physical beauty that was sacrificed along with everything else for God. T2 looked at the picture and was touched that she had taken on the karma of many and it reflected in her form. She was moved.

Today was the worst and the best. Remember this fundamental truth of the teachings---when it is the worst it is actually the best, which creates equanimity. This morning, with the great anguish, T2 knew in heart the greatness to follow, as she knew the Law. T1 has told us understanding of lower Laws, now T2 will tell of one higher law in segments as it is so monumental.

T1 cared nothing about math, as she was primarily poetic and abstract. However poetry and math are very close, due to the geometric forms. One can't scorn science for art, as they are merely a breath away. The following concepts may seem odd. T2's lower mind has a rudimentary math background. **The Law of Interlocking Forms is explained** (see Oct.18).

Additionally: With a nagual pair, if one is 11 tones/Virtues and another is 12, how may they be combined for more power? The one with the greater must pull it into the procreative center with a force that contains a centrifugal force with a left hand flow: a slicing force---this can only be done by a 7th level nagual, please don't try it.

All the Virtues must be consecutive. One may have the 10th, 12th, 13th and 17th Virtues, but this is no good. This person would still have a 10th level power, as the powers have to be consecutive for one to climb Jacob's Ladder. That is why the study of Virtue is the core of these teachings.

This is the way it is done. A person of greater strength has to have the higher Virtue sliced off by a centripetal force to the right to create a balanced couple, yin/yang. When the greater nagual is sliced, this creates the exponential powers. This slicing is done by T3---not physically, but by the 7th level nagual component. This creates the form illustrated in the diagram. (Not available).

The female draws in another power to compliment the male and unites to combine a force of Synthesis: the 31st Power. T2 is not a mathematician, but this is exactly true. The dividend is more monumental than can be imagined.

Beyond the octaves, say a 5th level with a 4th level nagual combination---if a yang had a 5th level and the yin had 4 levels, this would create a second exponential level. The lowest common denominator of Virtue could be the first exponential level. So:

- 1) It is the common Virtue denomination which would have the 10x2.
- 2) It is the combining of the highest nagual level. See chart (not available).

How do we understand the essence of power of the group and as couples? The trick is, and this is so wonderful to become aware of, as we think of ourselves as weak---as a group we have dynamics that reach even higher. This is why being in a nagual party is an exponential experience. We have not begun to do this. We have just begun to experience our own (power?). Imagine the group's exponential possibilities.

T2 and T3 had to adjust souls to match the Virtue components. As we are exponentially powerful as duals, the group becomes more powerful. The Holy Beings are pulling the bodies and naguals in combination. The math is rational. With the full moon, we are on the threshold. T3 works to combine parts and increase power. The pulling together of T3 and T2 to create the 31st power for synergy is so monumental T2 can't express it.

Today: please remember, don't judge by appearances. If you feel like crap, don't assume it is bad. It may be good. T2 had a horrible headache and thought she was dying. She could only lie down and moan. The Holy Beings try to communicate truths to help us. She said "not my will but thine - I give my strength to the service of God." and "I may get flabby, pale and wan, thinking holy thoughts"---though one would have thought her on drugs or dying of a disease. One can't judge by

appearances. Her conscious thoughts were "There must be something to do other than being inert", but she would dowse to just be still and know there is God. How hard in times of transition to do so. T3 was participating, though he could lift boxes. T2 felt Rubinesque and pampered. It was very hard for her, being a go-getter, to act lazy. It was hard at a tissue level.

We are about to embark upon levels of Law that are quite wonderful. We know the destruction of evil forces which are quite horrific. The children and V's work. V went so many years so that T1 could work and now he is persecuted. {V says: "No good deed goes unpunished"}. This is a world of zombies, and we must be very cunning to deal with it. They want to destroy this work.

To endure the persecution, be cunning to avoid more persecution than you need. Do not be overly sad or attached to the suffering. This is the end time of the old and the beginning of the new earth. Today is another level of Holy Law. If we suffer and the next level is unveiled, it is worth the suffering. Song: Sanctify to you your deepest distress: Within the Laws of Change and Polarity; with a great winter one has a great release if one is living in Law. Take comfort, and know that in the heart of distress is the comfort of relief.

This has something to do with spherical waveforms. Look at the Tao of Physics. The essence of all science is art; and art, science. When something is completely art, it verges on becoming science and when completely science it verges on art. See with the work done today, nothing is abstract as it becomes concrete too. As above so below---we think of spiritual matters as having no form, but they do have form. Math has coned-out into the spiritual realm. A flower is the mystery of the universe. A leaf: why does it have five edges like a hand? The... (*end of class notes*).

Student Review

Class Notes/Letter October 18, 1993

Experience on October 18: While resting, I became aware of a yellow-white ball of light that I could only see when looking at its edge. If I stared into the center, it receded. I became aware that it was a bubble of perception of high intelligence, not the nagual, which is of air, but of fire intelligence, or of the Father.

I was aware that while that bubble was there, I could ask questions.

The exact peak of expansion would really be over the next few days, but nothing more dramatic than the already spiritually stressful aspects. The key result has been the death of most dreaming bodies of people over the Earth, and many animals. Also, few earthbonds are alive because of this stress. People visit each other with globules of ego, rather than dreaming bodies....with the exception of people trained such as our students on ways to preserve the dreaming bodies. Students can still visit with dreaming bodies.

Ce's fantasy problem can only be cured by some discipline such as a monastery setting. He incurred it in past lives while dreaming about material possessions. It leaked over to the sexual matters later. Dreaming body chords must still be dowsed on this.

Js incurred karma between lives. He enjoyed being an earthbound spirit, and resisted reincarnation. He liked just rambling around creating his own reality. He needs to come under submission to society and others in the physical sense so that he can retrain himself. Also, he must dowse many discords on the higher and the lower souls. He must learn order in his lower life through the decision to submit to higher order.

There may be a nuclear explosion in Africa in 20 years. Fallout would be a problem.

It will be OK for Ce to live in the monastery, but not BB or Ta. BB must face her hatred for God, and Ta must stop her sexual fantasy excess. Both traits are on the higher and the lower souls.

La does not have any deep higher soul discord, but will continue to struggle cleaning up the genetic/sexual residual.

D has a soul discord due to a past life belief/decision that whatever anybody did was fine and we create our own realities. He then was open for a fantasy/sexual discord on the higher soul. He then was born into a matching lower soul tendency.

We should try to dowse the rays/octave disharmonies impacting Earth. To do so, I must enter the bubble of perception, and merely request the ratios. The world witness still is fine.

The monastery for the students is fine; but really is a neutral issue, and not necessary for the work to be accomplished. It looks most likely that the participants will agree to turn it over to S. Foundation.

Many people will feel better after December first, as the entropy manifests. Senseless crimes in large cities will continue to increase, but the lower personalities of the people in (this town) will hold it together much better than the large cities. Crime will not be a problem in the near future in (this town).

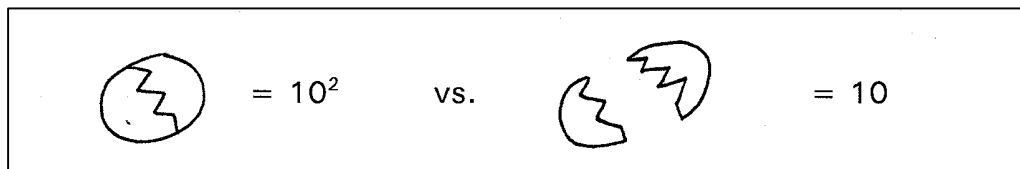
Most blown out children will soon not be able to seriously infest our children soon.

Wi is considering calling La about a visit. He may spiritually survive.

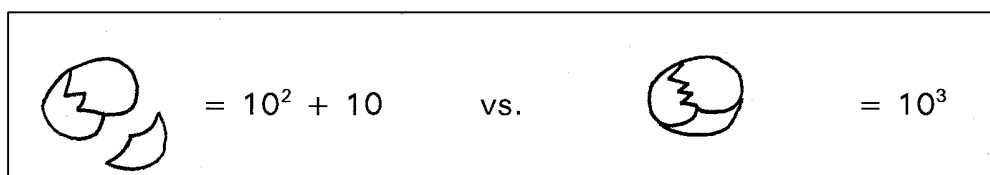
LAW OF INTERLOCKING FORMS

October 18, 1993 LESSON

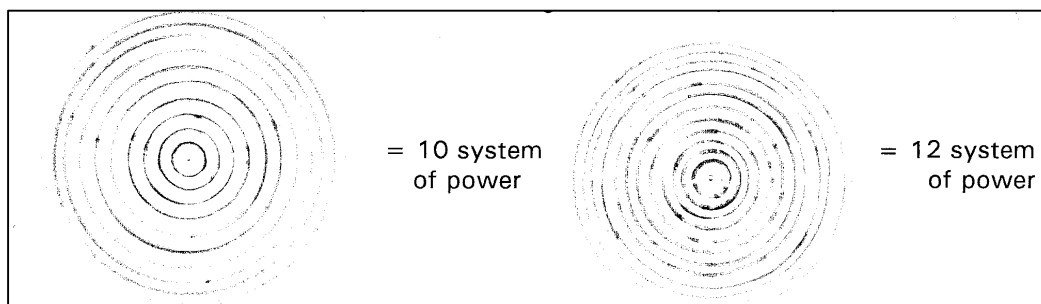
LAW OF INTERLOCKING FORMS



Two interlocking patterns are more powerful than if separate.



Three interlocking patterns are more powerful than a 2-lock pattern and a separate one.



The more octaves within a pattern, the larger the base system of power.

**Two merged 10 powers create 10^2 ,
Not a $10 + 10$ power level.**

**Two merged 12-tone power systems Create 12^2 ,
Not a $12 + 12$ power level**

A ten base form combined with a 12 base form creates a unit: $(10 + 12)$, which is weaker than a 10^2 or 12^2 , but better than the 10 base power alone next to the 12 base power alone.

Two units of $(10 + 12)$ interlocking are stronger than the individual units operating independently, yet less powerful than if joined, and less powerful than when united with the same type forms of a common base.

$$(10+12) + (10+12) = (10 + 12)) \times 2 \text{ (interlocking)}$$

$$(10 + 12) \text{ joined with}$$

$$(10 + 12) = (10 + 12)^2$$

$$(10 \text{ yin} + 10 \text{ yang}) = 10^2 \text{ (not } 10 + 10), \text{ is greater than a } (10 \text{ yin} + 12 \text{ yang}) = (10 + 12) \text{ unit.}$$

For this reason, persons of a similar virtue base create greater power when united than those dissimilarly joined. A ten virtue couple is more powerful than a twelve virtue man and an eleven virtue woman joined. There is an exception to this. A master can split his components to pair up with his yin/yang partner of lesser virtue, such as:

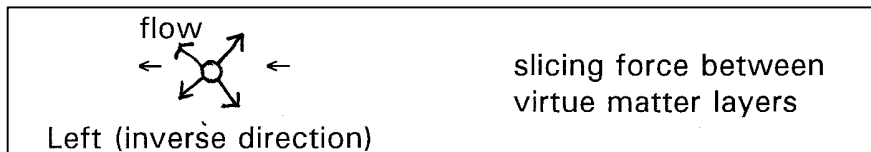
$$16 \text{ virtue yin} \rightarrow 16$$

$$20 \text{ virtue yang} \rightarrow 16 + 4 \text{ yang}$$

$$\backslash = (16^2 + 4) \text{ unit (previously a } (16 + 20) \text{ unit)}$$



/



slicing force between
virtue matter layers

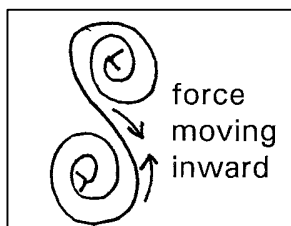
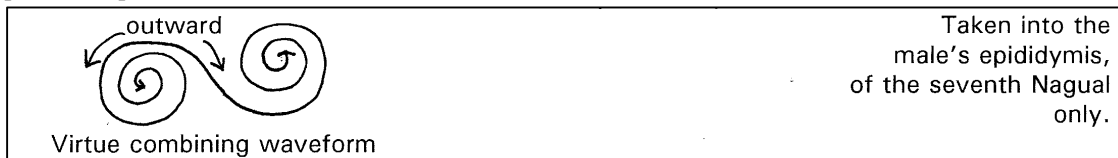
To create the power unit, the person of greater (consecutive) virtue powers must pull in to the uterus or epididymus an Earth (New Earth) centrifugal force containing inverse property of force.

This is done by the Nagual minds of the leaders of the Nagual party only (7th level minimum) to create compatible units of greater power when combined.

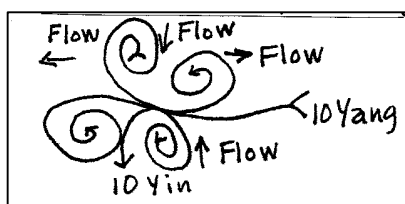
All virtues must be consecutive, as they represent Jacob's Ladder into Heaven. If the weaker-virtue partner gains in consecutive virtue to match his/her partner, then the following force may unite the sliced virtues of the formerly stronger-virtue person.



When the greater virtue Nagual splits his/her powers to match the partner, another force is used to combine the sets to create exponential power:



The seventh Nagual female spiritual body, at the location of the fourchette, draws in this power.



The Seventh level Nagual spiritual bodies unite, creating this form:

The Power of Synthesis:

Thus, a twelve virtue yin with a ten virtue yang can be more powerful a set as $(10^2 + 2)$ than $(10 + 10 + 2)$ when synthesis occurs.

Levels of Nagual beingness cause the end level of power of the unit to be exponential to the number of levels of the most advanced partner (besides the shared virtues exponential powers). Therefore a Nagual of 4th level and 10 virtues could be expressed as 104(levels). If that Nagual combines with a 5th level Nagual of ten virtues, then you have:

$$10^4 \text{ levels} + 10^5 \text{ levels} = \left[10^{2(\text{power of virtue exponent})} \right]^{5(\text{level of exponent})}$$

$$10^2 + 10^2 + 10^2 + 10^2 + 10^2 = \text{result of power combining } (5 \times 10^2)$$

Three Facets of Each Virtue; Faces of God

CLASS NOTES October 18, 1993

There are three facets of each of the virtues to consider before you can master each virtue completely. The Father (Will), the Son (Love), and the Holy Spirit (Intelligence) could be called three faces of God. You could also look at them as aspects of Fire, Water-Mercury, and Air. These correlate to the substances and auras of the body as well. The desire aura is associated with the Son, or Love, face of God. The egoic or mental aura relates to the Holy Spirit, or Intelligence, face of God. And Nagual substance performs the Will of the Father.

If one has not fully mastered a virtue, he will have a blind spot or a block. He may have mastered two aspects of a virtue, but be unable to see the Fire contamination on that virtue.

One way to uncover blind spots is to specifically ask for contamination on one's missing virtues or blocks,

E.g. *"Do I have evil Demi-god contamination on the Fire aspect of the Virtue of Divine Patience?"*

Check For future or past lines to zombies along virtues and planetary aspects to remove a lot of contamination.

For each planet, check on the virtue chart for any type of contamination.

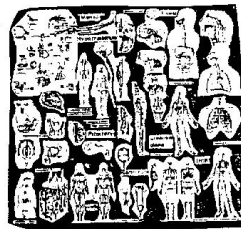
The auras and the associated facets of God are listed below, also Planets with associated Aura Substances.

Auras	Associated Facets of God
Desire Aura	Son, Love
Egoic aura	Holy Spirit, Intelligence
Nagual Substance	Will of the Father
Sex aura	Holy Spirit, Father
Air aura	Holy Spirit
Liquid aura	Son
Lymphatic aura	Son, Holy Spirit
Nerve aura	Son, Love
Blood aura	Son
Tissue	Son

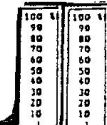
Planet	Associated Aura Substances:
New Earth	Sex
Sun	Sex, Air, Egoic, Lymphatic, All Nagual Substances
Moon	Nerve, Liquid, Sex, Desire, All Nagual Substances
Mercury	Liquid, Blood, Sex, Nagual Nerve
Venus	Liquid, Sex, Blood, Desire, Nagual Lymphatic
Mars	Nerve, Liquid, Lymphatic, Air, Nagual Lymphatic
Jupiter	Nerve, Liquid, Sex, Tissue, Nagual Lymphatic
Saturn	Nerve, Liquid, Nagual Lymphatic
Neptune	Blood, Liquid, Nerve, Tissue, All Nagual Substances
Uranus	Blood, Sex, Nerve
Pluto	Air, Egoic
Vulcan	Desire

Virtue Symbols and Combination Dowsing Chart

Desire aura	Son, Love
Egoic aura	Holy Spirit, Intelligence
Nagual substance	Will of the Father
Sex aura	Holy Spirit, Father
Air aura	Holy Spirit
Liquid aura	Son
Lymphatic aura	Son, Holy Spirit
Nerve aura	Son, Love
Blood aura	Son
Tissue	Son



AKASHA RECORD
THE INDIVIDUAL BOOK OF LIFE



or False
Personal
God?

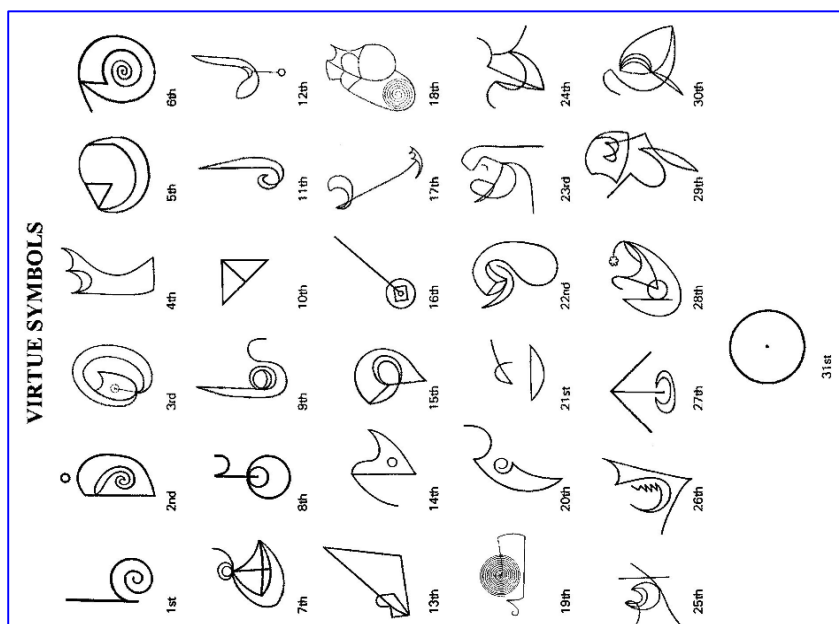
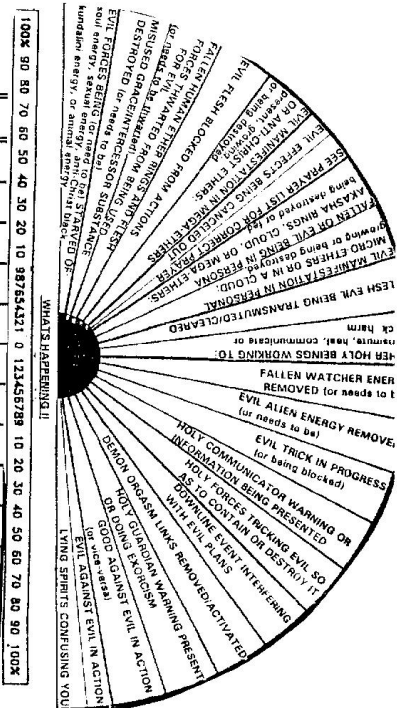
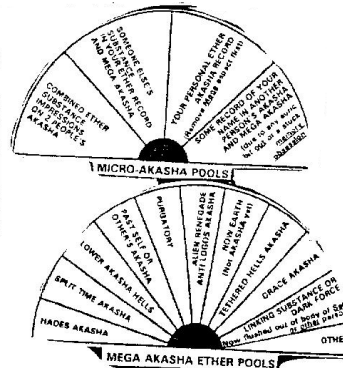
GOD'S WILL?

ANTI LOGOS

Purity
of Will
Desire
Intent

SATANIC

Planet	Associated aura substances
New Earth	Sex
Sun	Sex, air, egoic, lymphatic, all Nagual substances
Moon	Nerve, liquid, sex, desire, all Nagual substances
Mercury	Liquid, blood, sex, nagual nerve
Venus	Liquid, sex, blood, desire, Nagual lymphatic
Mars	Nerve, liquid, lymphatic, air, Nagual lymphatic
Jupiter	Nerve, liquid, sex, tissue, Nagual lymphatic
Saturn	Nerve, liquid, Nagual lymphatic
Neptune	Blood, liquid, nerve, tissue, all Nagual substances
Uranus	Blood, sex, nerve
Pluto	Air, egoic
Vulcan	Desire



Excerpted from "Virtues, Laws and Powers"

Three Facets of Each Virtue Chart

	Commandment (virtue power) - In order of Son, Holy Spirit, and Father
<i>First (9)</i>	Thou shalt have no other gods before me.
<i>Eleventh (19)</i>	Do not worship your creations above your Creator.
<i>Twenty-first (29)</i>	Align with the Logoic Holy Forces to have power through annihilation of the weaker aspects of self.
<i>Second (8)</i>	Thou shalt not make any graven image of any thing that is in the heavens above, the earth beneath, or the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them or serve them.
<i>Twelfth (18)</i>	Do not worship form when bestowing the gifts of Divine Mercy at your command. Do not be so attached to some people that you cannot be impersonal in your holy work.
<i>Twenty-second (28)</i>	Be willing to change the form of your holy understanding of Truth so as to climb the octaves of Jacob's Ladder through initiations of refinement.
<i>Third (7)</i>	Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
<i>Thirteenth (17)</i>	Do not use powers with haste or passion. Consider the Laws of vibration, season, and rhythm in all spiritual work.
<i>Twenty-third (27)</i>	Have Gnosis without glamour, discussion, or fanfare...so as to act without debate at the crucial time in service to God.
<i>Fourth (6)</i>	Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.
<i>Fourteenth (16)</i>	Use desire to follow Law and not to avoid Change. Rest in Law and not habit. Holy Desire brings comfort and rest to the soul.
<i>Twenty-fourth (26)</i>	Learn to dance with Change with respect to nuance of Force. Do not cling to each step; be joyous in discovery.
<i>Fifth (5)</i>	Honor your father and mother.
<i>Fifteenth (15)</i>	Honor the parent traits of Will and Intelligence but do not forget the Son trait of Love, lest you lose them all.
<i>Twenty-fifth (25)</i>	Go forth and spread Holiness through spiritual methods (not physical) over all worlds in all ways.
<i>Sixth (4)</i>	Thou shalt not kill.
<i>Sixteenth (14)</i>	The Law is your refuge, so do not waste time in fear or doubt, lest your lack of holy indifference to outcome blur your sobriety.
<i>Twenty-sixth (24)</i>	Do not fear death of the Self while merging with the Logoic Powers. Align with the Powers, so that they become new life to you.
<i>Seventh (3)</i>	<i>Thou shalt not commit adultery.</i>
<i>Seventeenth (13)</i>	<i>Do not let your desires destroy your fidelity to know Truth.</i>
<i>Twenty-seventh (23)</i>	<i>Realize the mystery of unmanifest opposites, and be cautious about extremes.</i>
<i>Eighth (2)</i>	Thou shalt not steal.
<i>Eighteenth (12)</i>	Avoid the path of sorcery, which stresses power above refinement of Virtues. Do not look for the easy way above the Right Way, lest you fall to the evil worlds of power.
<i>Twenty-eighth (22)</i>	Do not try to gain powers too soon lest you grow vain, and lose Divine Love, to therefore fall asunder.
<i>Ninth (1)</i>	<i>Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.</i>
<i>Nineteenth (11)</i>	<i>Do not waste your vibrational resonance on the person who has chosen to die in his soul.</i> <i>Allow Holy Gnosis to guide your relationships.</i>
<i>Twenty-ninth (21)</i>	<i>Do not use your cleverness for personal gain of power, but only for the Good of All.</i>
<i>Tenth (10)</i>	Thou shalt not covet.
<i>Twentieth (20)</i>	Cling to Spiritual goals, and your lower life will reflect the abundance of the higher. Impeccability of intention becomes impeccability of action.
<i>Thirtieth (30)</i>	Submit your idea of self in service to God, so that the Holy Spirit will fill you with Wisdom, and the Son fill you with Love, so that the Father will grant you the Will to endure the Glories of God. Allow your idea of personal self to die, so as to be born again in the form of Christ.
<i>Thirty-first (31)</i>	<i>Allow the synthesis to occur.</i>

LAW OF DISSONANCE

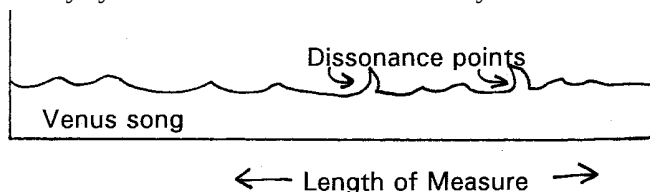
OCTOBER 19, 1993: LESSON

The continuation or creation of physical, mental, and spiritual life depends upon the presence of the correct dissonance points and the elimination of foreign ones in the auric songs.

Without dissonance points along a song, there can be no interlocking geometric patterns, since the primary forces of each world have distinct patterns and lengths of measure. Without interlocking geometric patterns, there can be no unity of forces, and therefore no life. Life on any octave of being requires a dance of different forces in a way that embraces the creative logoic forces.

Each planetary energy, color/trait, chakra, aura layer, and holy being has a unique code of interlocking songs within a yin/yang polarity pattern. When planetary energies have a balanced pull of yin/yang forces, then complementary dissonant points pull them together as puzzle pieces, to form a battery of power. Each unique planetary song (composed of key waveforms and frequencies) has the ability to band together with other planetary songs through the dissonance points between them that are harmoniously aligned in such a way as to create chains of tones. In such a fashion, spiritual genetic coded material is formed, and later, out of that, physical genetic material.

Creative Logoic forces hold the dissonance points together until some great disharmony dislodges them, or there is no more fuel from Creation. If there is no creative fuel, or some injury between the yin and yang forces occur, then death is sure to follow...first spiritual, and then physical. It is normal for the dissonance points to decline in number as planetary systems move toward the end of cycles.



For instance, the **song of Venus** used to have four dissonance points, but now it has only three. Should it lose all its dissonance points, there would be no Venus planetary energies, and harmful physical, mental, and spiritual energies would fill the gap in the human aura.

It appears that the following number of dissonance points apply per energy at the current time:

Sun 2, Moon 4, Venus 3, Pluto 10, Vulcan 1, Saturn 2, Mars 4, Mercury 3, Uranus 2, Neptune 3, and unknown 2.

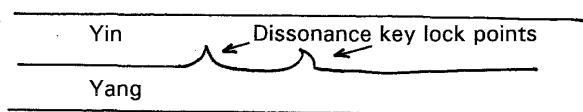
It is important to look for missing dissonance points and also for harmful dissonance points, and not just the number of points present. Planetary dissonance points refer to crystallization of matter aspects of the Law of Dissonance.

Mental health is partly dependant upon dissonance points that can be charted on the **Color/Trait Diagram**. It appears at this time that the following numbers of points apply for optimal health: *Water/Mercury 6, Fire 3, Air 9, Green 10, Blue 9, Orange 6, Violet 9, White 4, Amber 6, Rose 6*. Abnormal eye substance strongly affects these readings. It is again important to look for missing points and foreign points.

Holy beings that have been assigned to help you in your spiritual work also have points of dissonance to hold them to your aura. Many reckless physical, mental or spiritual mistakes can dislodge these holy beings, and cause their death or disease. Sometimes disharmonious people can latch onto these holy beings with dissonance points, and destroy the holy beings. Threads to creation and monadic substance seem to have a universal 6 points for Saints or step-down souls, at this time.

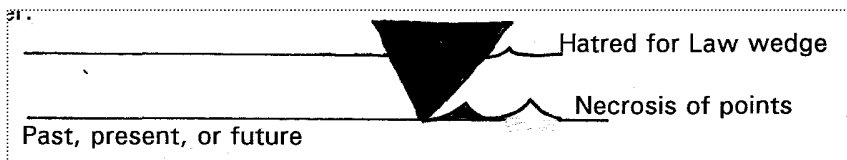
Chakra auras seem to have general points of dissonance. *The vestigial tail should have none, base 6, pelvic 5, solar plexus 7, heart 6, throat 6, brow 10 and crown none.* Again, check for missing points and also abnormal points. It is sometimes the case that holy beings could create an extra point to hook into a chakra, so dowse the correct number for yourself.

Warriors should check themselves for zombie dissonance hooks, clone dissonance spots on the anatomical charts, and so on, while reviewing the recent charts, body systems, and substance layers. Resonation with malignant earthly map locations is common, as are grid resonations.



◀NAGUAL SYSTEM

Special attention must be given the nagual, because a dissonance problem can readily cause the death of the nagual, due to its spiritual sensitivity. Each nagual has interlocking dissonance points with the one of the opposite gender.

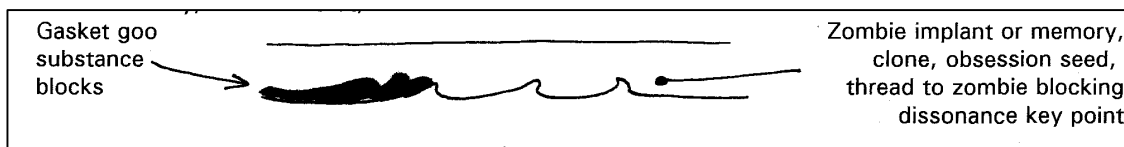


Any hatred for one or more Laws can cause a wedge to form between the naguals, and necrosis occurs.

Lingering on old memories of lovers or zombie relatives can readily produce a thread

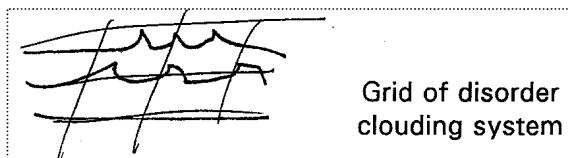
or implant to that person, which wedges between the nagual dissonance points, and infects both parties with the zombie disorder.

Clouds over disharmonious cities produce a grid-like cloud of infection over the interlocking nagual forces, and may dislodge them. If they are dislodged for long, they die, because they are deprived of the creative logoic forces. Nagual health is strongly dependant upon the yin and yang partners maintaining a balance of forces between them. This can be maintained at a distance, and with people of somewhat different Virtue powers, but with some difficulty.

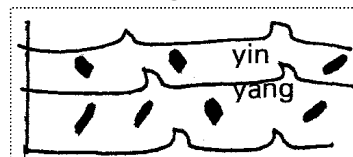


Obsession energies, such as the ones that follow old memories and the eye substance

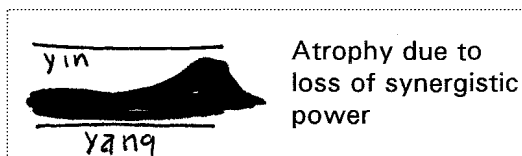
of people fueled by evil sources; cause a type of gooey gasket substance between the male and female nagual dissonance spots, creating an inability to hear each other's songs. When this occurs, the creative forces of the Logos cannot flow through the naguals, and necrosis occurs. The most deadly cause of blocks of power occurs with hatred for a gender, or a belief that evil does not exist. The health of naguals depends strongly upon the Laws of gender and Polarity, and after that, the other Laws.



Grid clouds over cities can also cause insidious cracking of the spiritual substances of nagual and monad.



◀ **Auric Cracks**



Atrophy due to loss of synergistic power

Fantasies and daydreams about zombies cause **atrophy** of the spiritual self (including monad and nagual), to the point that no holy dissonance is heard, in the screeching interference of disordered thoughts/emotions.

It is imperative that each of you look for these disorders, and realize your great responsibility to be impeccable if you, and your nagual, are to remain viable, to do great work.

The combining of powers of Virtue, mentioned in yesterdays' lesson, can be of no use to you, if you infect the system with longing for the past (i.e. zombies). One of the greatest causes of weakness in a nagual system is mental/emotional habit indulgence brought about by old pictures, letters, and possessions reminding you of other days. Such things trigger old Pavlovian responses of thought/emotion which then drive a deadly wedge of disorder in your saint soul/nagual system.

We have a great deal of work to do, and so I must ask you to be cautious, and prudent, when dealing with others. The study of these higher Laws can be of little use to you, or the Earth, if you fail to apply the fundamentals of thought/emotion control, or if you cling to memories. The time of the nagual is Now.

Genevieve Ross

October 19, 1993

Chart: October 19, 1993: Law Of Dissonance (Created 2015)

DISSONANCE POINTS: Need *correct* dissonance points...eliminate *foreign* in auric songs.

SPIRITUAL GENETIC coded material is formed by, and from that the **PHYSICAL GENETIC** material.

SUN 2	WATER/MERCURY 6	VESTIGIAL TAIL 0
MOON 4	FIRE 3	BASE 6
MERCURY 3	AIR 9	PLEVIC 5
VENUS 3	GREEN 10	SOLAR PLEXUS 7
MARS 4	BLUE 9	HEART 6
SATURN 2	ORANGE 6	THROAT 6
URANUS 2	VIOLET 9	BROW 10
NEPTUNE 3	WHITE 4	CROWN 0
PLUTO 10	AMBER 6	Holy Beings Added Points to Chakra
VULCAN 1	ROSE 6	
UNKNOWN 2	Threads to Creation/Monadic Sub. 6	√Missing...Abnormal Extra...Holy Extra

Check for:

Correct Dissonance Points

Eliminate Foreign In Auric Songs

Zombie Dissonance Hooks...Clone Dissonance Spots on the Anatomical Charts...Etc.

Resonation with Malignant Earthly Map Locations.

City Grid Clouds Resonations: Infections dislodge and cause cracking of Nagual/Monad

Yin and Yang partners maintaining a balance of forces between them.

Goopy Gasket Substance between male/female dissonance spots

Obsession Energies...Old Memories...Eye Substance-Evil Sources...Inability to hear other's songs.

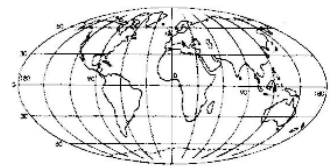
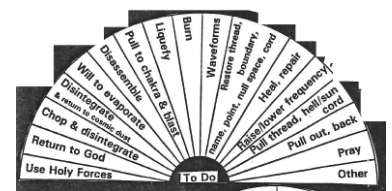
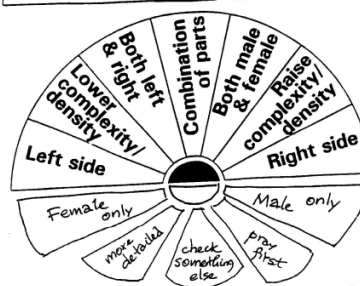
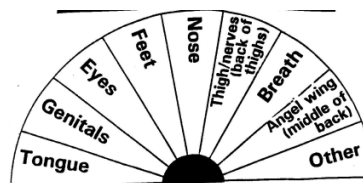
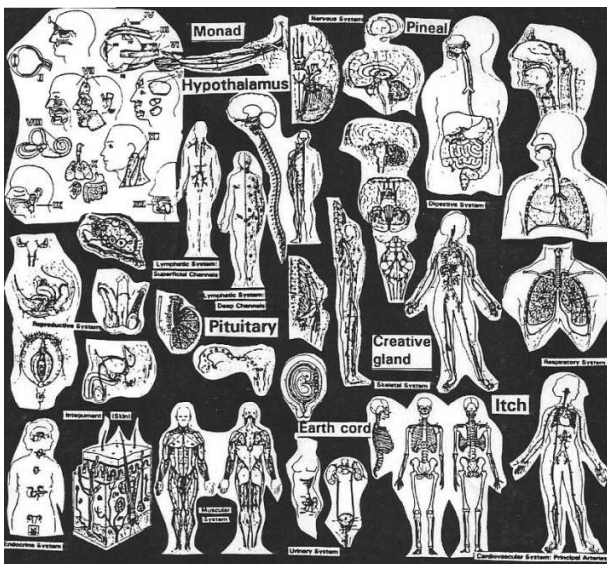
Gender/Polarity Wedges between genders causing necrosis

Old Memories of Lovers...Zombie Relatives...For Threads/Implants

Recent Charts...Body Systems...Substance Layers.

Reviewing

(+) 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100	OK
(-) 100 90 80 70 60 50 40 30 20 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0	



LAW OF DESIRE DISTORTION

LESSON OCTOBER 20, 1993

He who desires against Law becomes evil and corrupts his spiritual mold.

A holy person who has not been spiritually maimed does not squirt out any harmful substance from his chakras or eyes. The harmful eye (or chakra substance) is due to a leak in the basic spiritual fabric of the individual.

Lest you be smug that this could not happen to you, I assure you that all of us have weaknesses of desire that lend a hand to such disorder. It is, unfortunately, part of the human condition to be pulled into directions of disorder based upon the common genetic pool and malignant grids of thought forms that hover over cities.

The classification of Universal Laws has historically been incomplete, partly because there has been no clear reason to reveal Laws to a populace unwilling to receive them, or unable to incorporate them. You can recall that Moses broke the first ten Commandment tablets, and then rewrote a simple version for the masses.

Desire, in the Divine sense, does not produce harm in any way. The very cells of mankind are programmed to resonate with the Divine Plan, and when they do not, they may rupture in ways that are mysterious and wondrous to consider. There are cells in the physical body, which respond last (in most cases) to spiritual disorder, and there are cells in the mental/emotional auras of humans, and types of cells relating to the spiritual bodies of mankind.

The Laws that have already been revealed to you have aspects that help you to resonate with the Logos, should you follow those Laws. Laws have correlations that can be associated with planets, on a lower scale, or trait/colors, on a higher frequency scale.

Mercury/Water aspects of the aura have a lot to do with the Law of Vibration. Attachment to people, food, sex, and ideas can readily destroy this aspect of the aura, and therefore the resulting spiritual cells. When this occurs, you would dowse as having a rupture of the Mercury/Water layer of the aura. You could also say that you had developed abnormal point dissonance locations on your Mercury/Water auric ring.

Fire layers of the aura develop abnormal point resonations when you resonate with a hatred for God or Law, including authority in general. Revenge and suicide resonations also cause distortions in the dissonance patterns of this part of the aura.

Air desire distortions can be readily caused by an attachment to beauty, art, or romantic love. Such distortions create dissonance points that evil energies or people can readily hook into.

Green auric level dissonance distortions occur as a result of failure to recognize the Law of Non-Resistance and Correspondence.

Blue auric distortions occur as a result of a resistance to the Law of Polarity, whereas

Violet auric dissonance distortions occur as a result of defiance to the Law of Gender.

Orange disorders occur as a result of defiance to the Law of Change.

White disorders occur as a result of the Law of Mentalism.

Amber dissonance problems occur due to the Law of Rhythm and the Law of Use.

Rose dissonance problems occur as a result of the Law of Cause and Effect.

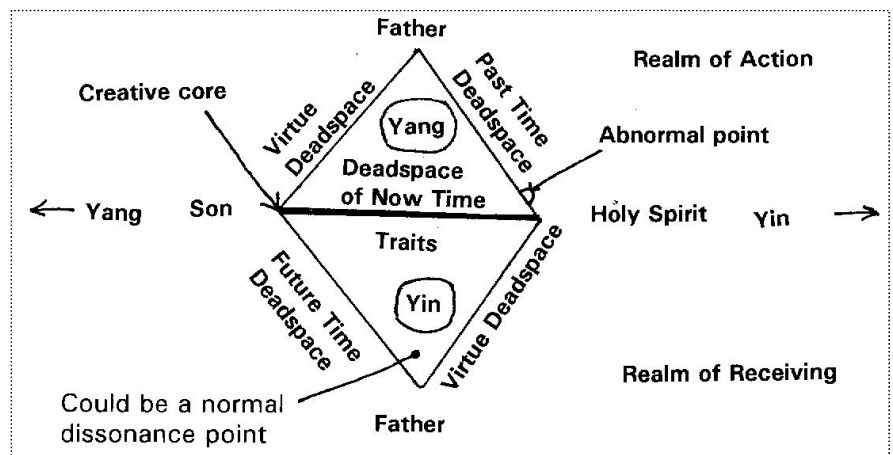
There are more aspects to be revealed regarding this mystery of auric dissonance patterns. A key aspect of locating disorder is in recognizing that known Earth elements have a key pattern that differs only in the core dissonance location within the core pattern.

THE SPIRITUAL MOLD PATTERN FOR EACH EARTHLY ELEMENT

is as follows: (Chart). ►

The only difference is the *Core Dissonance Point* of each element, which tends to also alter the frequency.

When ruptures occur in the center membrane where the Thread to Creation rests, then great disorder occurs on the spiritual realm of the genetic material, which will later filter down into physical characteristics. You should check each known element for abnormal or missing dissonance points within the basic structure.



Ruptures can occur on the spiritual (and physical elements) due to:

- 1) Hatred for God, authority, or any of the Laws.
- 2) Resistance to any one of the Virtues, or an abnormal focus on one Virtue at the starvation of another Virtue.
- 3) Fantasy/meditation practices/ Mentalism problems that conflict with Divine Plan.

Then a drip of creative Logoic forces merges with the disorder pattern, forming a malignant substance that can ooze out of eyes or chakras. This dowses as abnormal eye substance, abnormal chakra substance, hooks or drains.

This substance can solidify and form a new dissonance hook into an evil force, person, or location in the past, present, or future.

The aspects of Law, Virtue, Time, Polarity and Gender must be carefully evaluated in order to heal such disorders. If you do not do so, then you may easily develop physical, mental, or spiritual disorders. If those are not corrected, then you will lose your spiritual self, at this difficult time in the history of the Earth.

The Holy Beings are trying earnestly to help you keep afloat in this sea of sorrow. Stand firm.

Genevieve Ross

October 20, 1993

Note: "Pull from" are exudates from split triangles

Dowsing Chart for Law of Desire Distortion

CHART for Lesson October 20, 1993

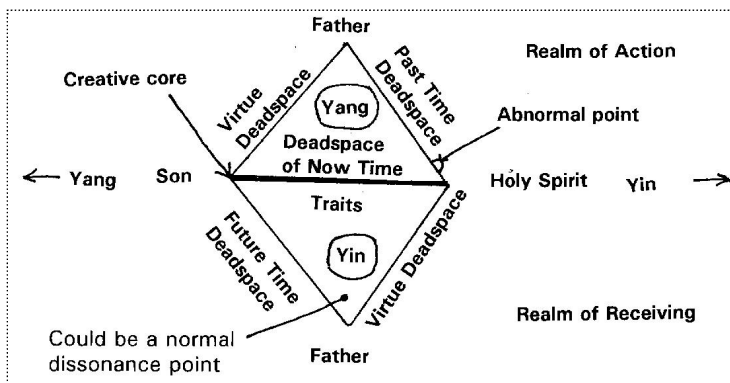
Harmful Eye (Or Chakra Substance) is due to a leak in the basic spiritual fabric of the individual.

One may be pulled into **directions of disorder** from *Common Genetic Pools...Malignant Grids of Thought Forms*.

Physical Body Cells respond last (in most cases) to spiritual disorder;

Mental/Emotional Auras of Humans and the **Spiritual Bodies of Mankind** have types of cells.

LAWS have correlations with **PLANETS** on a lower scale; **TRAIT/COLORS** on a higher frequency scale.



A key aspect of locating disorder:

- Known Earth elements have a key pattern
- Differing only in the core dissonance location within the core pattern.

◀ **Spiritual mold pattern for each Earthly element**

- Differing only is the core dissonance point of each element, which tends to also alter the frequency.

Check: (1) **Ruptures** in center membrane (Thread to Creation). Great disorder on the spiritual realm of the genetic material filters down into physical characteristics. (2) **Each known element** for abnormal or missing dissonance points within the basic structure.

TRAITS/COLORS & Dissonance Points	LAW resistance/defiance causing abnormal Dissonance Point Locations on the Trait/Color Rings
WATER/MERCURY	Law of Vibration: Attachment to people/food/sex/ideas
FIRE 3	Hatred for God or Law , including authority in general. Revenge and suicide resonations
AIR 9	Desire distortions caused by attachment to beauty/art/ romantic love. Creating dissonance points that evil energies or people can readily hook into
GREEN 10	Failure to recognize the Law of Non-Resistance and Correspondence .
BLUE 9	Resistance to the Law of Polarity ,
ORANGE 6	Defiance to the Law of Change
VIOLET 9	Defiance to the Law of Gender .
WHITE 4	Law of Mentalism
AMBER 6	Law of Rhythm and the Law of Use
ROSE 6	Law of Cause and Effect

DOWSE

Hate for God/Authority/any Law;

Resistance to any Virtues;

Abnormal focus on one Virtue starving another;

Fantasy/ meditation practices;

Mentalism conflict with Divine Plan.

Check also: Abnormal Eye Substance out of eyes or chakras;

Solidified Dissonance hooks/drains

With: Evil Force...Person...Location
In: Past...Present...Future.

Physical/Mental/Spiritual disorders

√:Laws/Virtues/Time/Polarity-Gender

Note: "Pull from" are exudates from split triangles

Spiritual Persecution: Live Within Law and Not Magic

CLASS NOTES October 20, 1993

The horrors of spiritual persecution have expanded with statements of our torturing chickens, and rumors of unfit homes and abuse. Be aware that the truth doesn't matter, they are only out for blood. Say nothing at all, our words will be taken out of context and they will do what they want.

We live within Law, not magic. We live cautiously. How have teachings been preserved through the ages? By people going underground, with no discussion and living inconspicuous lives. The Masons tried to have and preserve secret teachings, but the masses did not understand and tried to destroy them. It has always been that way.

The Man of All Seasons movie/book will tell what happened in England. Sometimes people had to suffer. It is best to not suffer and to avoid conflict. The best battles are never fought. Avoid conflict so as not to suffer if not necessary.

Jesus lived so that we could know Law. His death was a result of cruel people and he did not die, as he lived in words. Throughout time all holy people have been persecuted. It is a fundamental part of history. The holy teachings have been preserved through people hiding them. For example the Gideon Bible is in the hotel rooms: no one read or cares what is said (sic). Personal rights have been destroyed by the church. What is public is forgotten---what is hidden is public and grandly known. It is the paradox of non-resistance. If it is grandly known, it will be destroyed.

An idiot proceeds in life thinking they are ok by the Grace of God. We are governed by mental, spiritual and physical Laws. We are in the zombie laws as well and they include "If someone appears to be holy they must want something from you, so get rid of them", "Anything spiritual is crazy; if we teach about spiritual bodies we are neglectful parents and must be put away", "If we think about God we are crazy; if we teach Law we are evil; if we teach law we will be arrested and put away".

If one is not hidden, one will be killed, put in prison and locked up in an asylum, injected with drugs for the rest of one's life. How does this happen? In Nazi Germany it was thought it would not happen. To the very extent that we fight zombies is the extent they will hunt us down.

Emmanuel Swedenborg was chained and hung on a wall. Every modern religion came from Swedenborg. Many things that came out from him were at the root of modern religion. He was a seer and a precursor to a prophet. History of thought: persecution has happened over and over again and when persecution didn't occur was when a group did not say what they were doing. If we have no secrets, they will take what we have and destroy it. We can't trust that people want to know the truth. Trust that if you tell zombies what you know they will think you nuts, evil and illegal. They will lock you up, call you nuts, inject you with drugs and remove your children. See the evil. Don't tell anyone anything, or they will try to hurt you. The 1st Amendment is no protection.

Law of Distortion: why do some people squirt eye substance and others don't? It happens every time one resists Law or Virtue or has a hatred for God, for authority or if one has an abnormal focus on a Virtue or it is a mis-use of Mentalism, fantasy, etc. If one indulges in those things, one ruptures the creative energy.

The two triangles: is where the creative forces enter the cells through the elements---the Thread to Creative forces that make up genetic material. The realm of the nagal is in the Now and if one defies Virtue or Traits (which are planetary Virtues) with fantasizing past/present/future, one can rupture. All elements have this shape, with a different dissonance point for each one that alters the frequency.

Every element in the earth has exactly the same in shape (two triangles) with the cosmic dust. The difference is in where the particular dissonance point is located relative to yin/yang and the anatomy, which would give it a particular frequency and direction as a result. This is the essence of another facet---where all elements are the same, but the point of dissonance results in frequency and polarity differences. This sounds simple, but the implication is so monumental, that for each segment of truth, one may understand two sentences in a week.

These concepts are so important. T2 has to teach us these things before they are gone. She is attached to us in a human manner from her having a fourth component. Not a thing on the face of the earth (hells/heavens) that would stop (her from) the teaching. It is a job, and she has to be impeccable. With the fourth component, she understands pain and fear. She asks us to endure long enough to teach us the rest. The concepts have never been in words or geometrical symbols. They go beyond the symbols. It is not simple, and she has to do it rapidly. She needs to bear up, and endure mightily, that is all she can do. It is hard, these may seem simple, but they have the weight of our future in them.

She is afraid, what if she can't pull it down due to disorder in T2? It is needed to preserve the saint souls to help humanity. We can't indulge in despair. No matter what happens to anyone, we have to carry on. We don't know how many Laws there are. We will do what we have to do, no matter the persecution.

Don't think the Inquisition is past. It is not an enlightened time, but an end time and with persecution we need to be cunning, cautious and invisible. It is good we are a small group. There is no point in fighting, as the zombies will band together. They may look benign but they are evil and they will come after us. Mental death is death and if T2 can't think, she is dead. She needs to finish telling the Laws.

Be brave, band and work together as a unit. In order to survive we have to veil, and be present in ways not to be found out, otherwise they will track us down like thieves in the night and shoot us. Everything is secret. Our total job is to get the teaching down to break through the zombie mentality and ensoul people through cellular resonation. It is an impossible job, but assume it can be done. Be concerned about your impeccability, and not whether we win or lose. We will study the Art of War.

To do this path we must be saints. We must realize this, own it and follow it. Realize it is not a sign of a coward to be afraid when the horrors await one. Stand to face it, take prudent action and accept your fate. Realize that many fates can be changed with intervention. Realize it is normal to feel anguish when horrors are dealt with, and also normal to endure.

Saints feel mightily, endure mightily, and help those who love, to endure. Say "I will help to be your strength and family" and be each other's family. Pray that we find a solution for Si, and never give up.

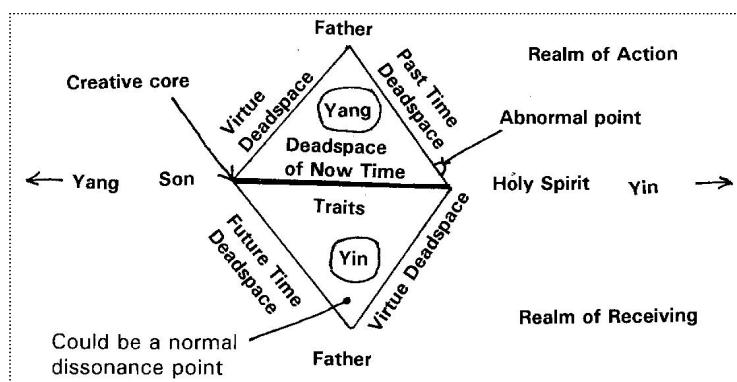
LAW OF CREATIVE POWER

LESSON October 21, 1993 (Estimated date)

Key: Logoic creative power is dependent upon yin/yang harmony of the pranas. The pranas are impacted by the egoic/desire complex, which then impacts the nagual complex, associated holy beings networks, and monadic complex. Yin/yang harmony depends upon the ability to control essences. Control of egoic and desire essences depend upon recapitulation of the past self so that the point of power (the Now) can be held in focus.

Almost all weaknesses of saint souls have to do with attachments to the past. This can include past ideas of self, past attachments to people or places or things, or a fixed idea of personal reality. Since all saint souls are nagual types, these weaknesses can be fatal, since the nagual exists in a Now framework of power.

A recent lesson gave an illustration of the core elemental design within all spiritual and physical matter. The aspects of future, past, and Now time in relationship to the point of consciousness (ideally the creative dissonance point) are key to the mystery. Should the consciousness of the individual (the true self) slip into a focus point that causes a slipping of power away from the Logoic dissonance point, then the generative forces of the core molecule become unbalanced, and may rupture.



Each of the Cosmic Laws has an associated power. The control of these powers contains the essence of alchemy. The lower power of the **Law of Gender** does not compare to the power of this higher **Law of Creative Power**. However, unless one controls the Law of Gender, the Law of Creative Power cannot be attained. The Law of Gender has an inherent respect for divine authority within it. The male represents the Father and Son, and the female represents the Holy Spirit and the receiving of holiness into form. Anyone who hates father or mother cannot master this lower Law or the higher Law of Creative Power. When mastery of weaknesses relating to the Law is attained, then associated powers flow inward.

The **Law of Dissonance** has a relationship to the lower **Law of Correspondence**. The point in which an element connects to the Logos is regulated by directional traits associated with the faces of God.

The **Law of Synthesis** is strongly associated with the lower **Law of Polarity**. When "Thine eye be single, then the whole body shall be filled with Light". If all of the beingness of consciousness departs from disorder, then the power of Virtues flood the very cells of the body and associated pranas.

Most of the disorders of the personality, body and soul, have to do with slipping away from the Now due to some fixed idea or memory. The ability to submit oneself to the Divine Will of God is perceived by the soul-severed personality to be a frightful thing of great danger. Therefore, the personality of the person who has not recapitulated lower self will fight tooth and nail to maintain its own reality (based on memory), away from God's reality of the Now.

Obsessions are attempts by this lower, severed personality to reframe a personal reality away from the infinite Truth. When circular, loop-like thoughts occur, the thread to creation within an associated pranic element may split away from the Source, and cause a yin/yang rupture of the element and associated prana. When the prana ruptures, fragments of desire aura and egoic aura fly out in the form of disharmonious elementals, to torment others.

The desire aura should be linked to the egoic aura, within the Logocic consciousness. If they separate or fall from their source, then there is a basic personality resistance to Law, Truth, or Virtues, or the person has been assaulted by powerful egoic/desire demons beyond endurance.

Step-down souls and saint souls could be said to have two sets of pranas; the nagual prana set and the crystallization set. Therefore, it is important to check for congruency of pattern of both sets. Also, the dual soul patterns are of equal importance to check for disorder, since the yin/yang balance of each individual is greatly influenced by the dual. If the yin/yang balance is distorted, then the threads to creation will rupture, producing a deadly domino effect.

In this lesson, examples of disordered pranas and orderly pranas will be given. In dowsing over these examples, keep in mind that you could have disorders of different patterns than those given. Also, you must check the separate pranas of each nagual of the yin and yang side, and check the over-all nagual harmony configuration, as well. The normal fourth-level nagual configurations (new type) will be given by example, along with distortion examples. For your education, examples of higher level nagual distortions and harmonies will also be given, although they do not impact you so directly at this time in your development.

It is of utmost importance that you remove all residual clone/obsession contaminations, and any that hover in your environment. These can leech from your creative powers, and drain you of any real holy force. In many cases, your nagual or your crystallized aura will dowse as being the opposite sex, as your elemental forces begin to herniate, and your yin/yang power becomes depleted. You can be gender contaminated whether you dowse as low or high on either the yin or yang scale. Be cautious when dowsing yin or yang intensity.

The relationship among planets, elements, prana, naguals, holy beings, and the soul is very intertwined. The faces of God could be said to have aspects of directions and traits, as illustrated by the planetary forces and color/trait charts. The fundamental cosmic dust molecule is similar for all matter, except for the dissonance point within it, indicating direction, and the frequency in which it vibrates, indicating trait (air, fire, water, etc.). The alchemist must be able to move the dissonance point at will, and change the frequency of the point, if he is to change matter.

Pranic patterns are composed of faces of God or combinations of faces of God. The Father (Will, fire), Son (water/mercury, Love) and Holy Spirit (air, Divine Intelligence) form the core of each type of prana. The dissonance point and its frequency then further define the type of prana. Some pranas are combinations of other pranas. This is illustrated in the drawings.

To be a person of power requires one to have a full complement of the pranas in the pelvic power center, in the patterns of harmony. In a person who is out of emotion or thought control, bits of egoic or desire matter fly out into the object of sudden thought, to create disordered portals to other people.

If a bit of the creative thread flies out to a person, then a clone portal is formed, or clones for creation of illness patterns through obsession seeds. Obsession seeds are creative portals with a strong thought/emotion attached. If a bit of your aura (even without a creative center) flies out to a person who has a broken creative thread, then the stump will suck you in, to form a hologram of you in the other person that mixes with their egoic disorder to form clones in you of them.

It is possible, sometimes, to shock stray egoics out of your house with a strong thought form, but often they will return. To get sure relief, you must get rid of any egoic sent to the offender, and also clear their portals to other worlds. To do this, dowse over the **Worlds Chart** (*Lesson referred to is currently unavailable, the Worlds Chart is shown at end of this lesson*) given in a recent lesson. Try to help the other person get all the way back to a consciousness (of all pranas of nagual and crystal self) within the Logos.

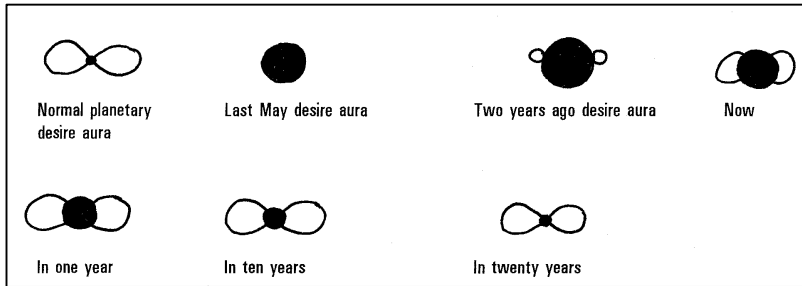
Keep in mind that you may dowse repeatedly that you have clones, hooks, etc. from an innocent person, if that person happens to have a similar genetic strain to a zombie that has an egoic of yours. For instance, a priest friend may dowse as the Pope. A person of eastern heritage may dowse as the Dalai Lama. Many zombies have become archetypes, and no longer can be identified by name, because they are networked into thousands of other zombies.

Eye substance is a source of particular disorder, because it reflects a leaking monad. It occurs due to a person resisting Law or associating with someone who resists Law. Leaking eye substance can also be due to attachment to the lower self at a time in your past of fond memories. A particular prana is usually mutated, when eye substance leaks. Eye substance tends to carry within it the ability to cause cloning mechanisms and vampiring of pranas.

Sometimes a longing for the past comes about because you have become stuck in a pattern of resonance due to some malefic association. Malefic patterns can cause an erosion of the nerve aura in the brain relating to formed thoughts, which then rips free from the Will of the Father. Leaking of the monadic substance will then occur, as the threads to creation link the lower self to the monadic substance pool. Leaking monadic substance tends to then squirt out the eyes or another chakra with any thoughts or emotions. To heal this, you must find all parts of self portals out and retrieve them. Be aware that such substance is linked to a virtue and Planet, and usually a particular prana. Often breaking a pattern by putting on music, going somewhere, dancing, or drawing pictures will help. Rearranging charts helps, as well. Pulling disorder to the throat of the crystallized self and also to the nagual and blasting with the Name of God will help. You may need to face all directions to retrieve and repel essence to get clear.

Gaskets, goo and other disorders are often foreign eye substance carried on the egoics of obsessing individuals, or bought back home with your wandering naguals or holy beings. Any zombies who continue to reflect freak creative centers most probably have some auric implant from an ensouled person.

The black hole on the World Diagram (*See also following chart*) is far more mysterious than previously thought. It does have a type of power center to fallen demigods of the past. Black holes are the center dot of a desire aura of a whole star system. As the black hole expands from eating the souls of beings, the desire aura arms shrink, until the whole system becomes one black hole. At this point, all holy desire disappears from the star system, unless a miracle occurs. This black hole devastation occurred when the Earth mold flipped completely. We have somehow managed to reverse it partly. Hopefully, in twenty years, it will be healed.



The mysteries of these Laws continue to unfold. We are blessed to have the opportunity to gain in power and grace.

Keep in mind the key points:

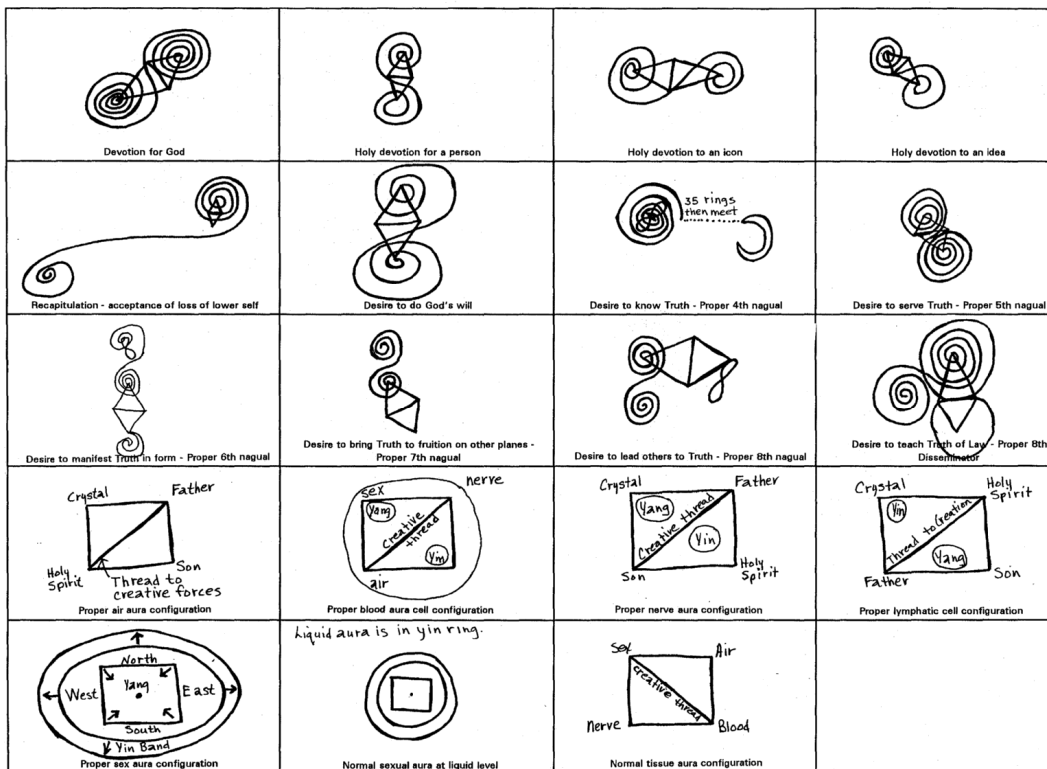
- 1) Keep in the Now
- 2) Check pranas of naguals, dual soul, and crystallization self
- 3) Compare pranic and nagual configurations on charts for distortions and then use the "to do list" to heal them.

- 4) Pull back all egoic and desire essence from all directions and then Will a harmonious pattern for the associated pranas and locations.
- 5) Realize that any time your egoic/desire aspects have disorder, then you will have a domino effect upon your nagual, your dual, and any holy beings associated. Check them for disorder in case residual cloning or obsession has occurred.
- 6) Keep in mind that dowsing over names is like dowsing over genetic pools, so be suspicious that a part of you is out to someone, if you find repeated contamination from one name.

If you are stuck in a rut and feel bad, but can't seem to get clear, then do something unexpected to shift your patterns enough to break free. Later, try to dowse, take a walk, exercise, and pray, if nothing else.

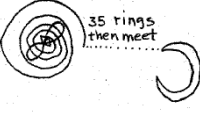
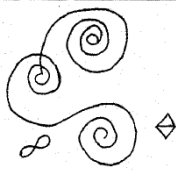
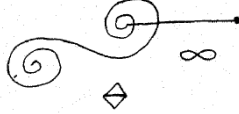
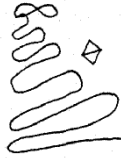
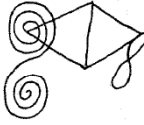
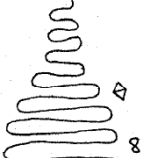
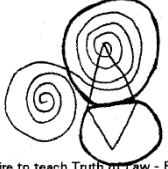
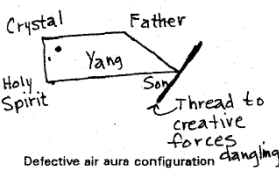
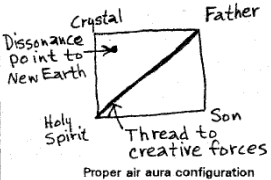
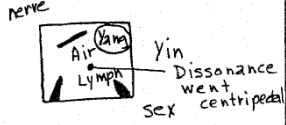
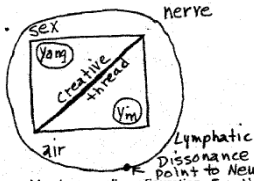
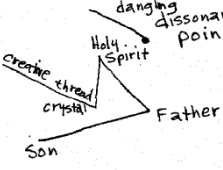
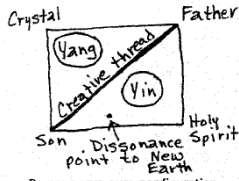
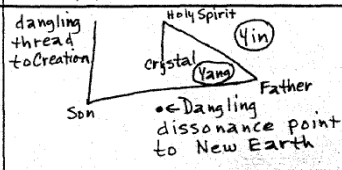
(NOTE: DOWSING CHART FOR THIS LESSON IN APPENDIX)

Proper Aura Cell Configurations and Drawings of Holy Devotion and Desire



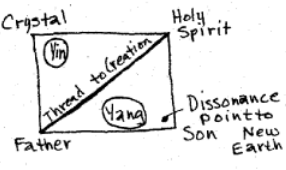
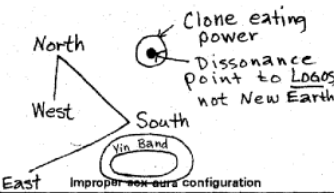
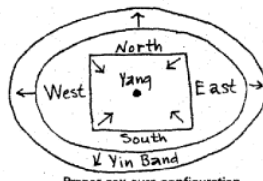
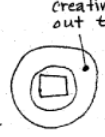
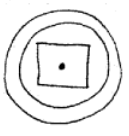
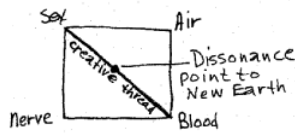
Center dissonance point is the doorway to other threads to creation.

Defective Aura Cell Configurations and Unholy Desire Drawings

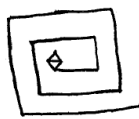
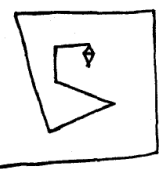
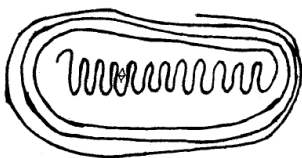
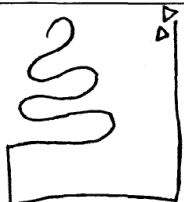
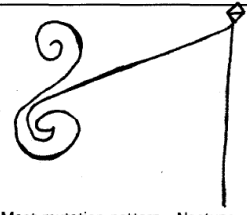
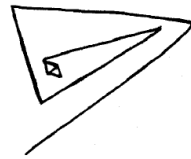
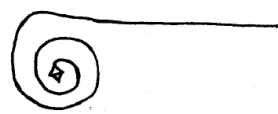
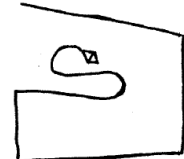
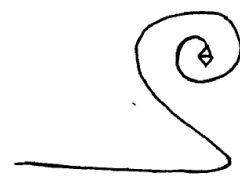
 Desire to know Truth - Proper 4th nagual	 Deceit contamination of 4th nagual	 Zombie malice contam. of 4th	 Desire implant on 5th nagual
 Desire to serve Truth - Proper 5th nagual	 Zombie defilement thought contam. of 6th nagual	 Desire to manifest Truth in form - Proper 6th nagual	 Fear of failure thought contamination on 7th nagual
 Desire to bring Truth to fruition on other planes - Proper 7th nagual	 Resonance with malice, vicinity egoics on 8th nagual	 Desire to lead others to Truth - Proper 8th nagual	 Defilement contam. of 8th Disseminator
 Desire to teach Truth of Law - Proper 8th Disseminator	 Defective air aura configuration hanging	 Proper air aura configuration	 Improper blood aura cell configuration
 Proper blood aura cell configuration	 Improper nerve aura configuration	 Proper nerve aura configuration	 Improper lymphatic aura configuration

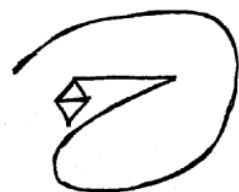
Normal/Abnormal Aura Configuration

Center dissonance point is the doorway to other threads to creation.

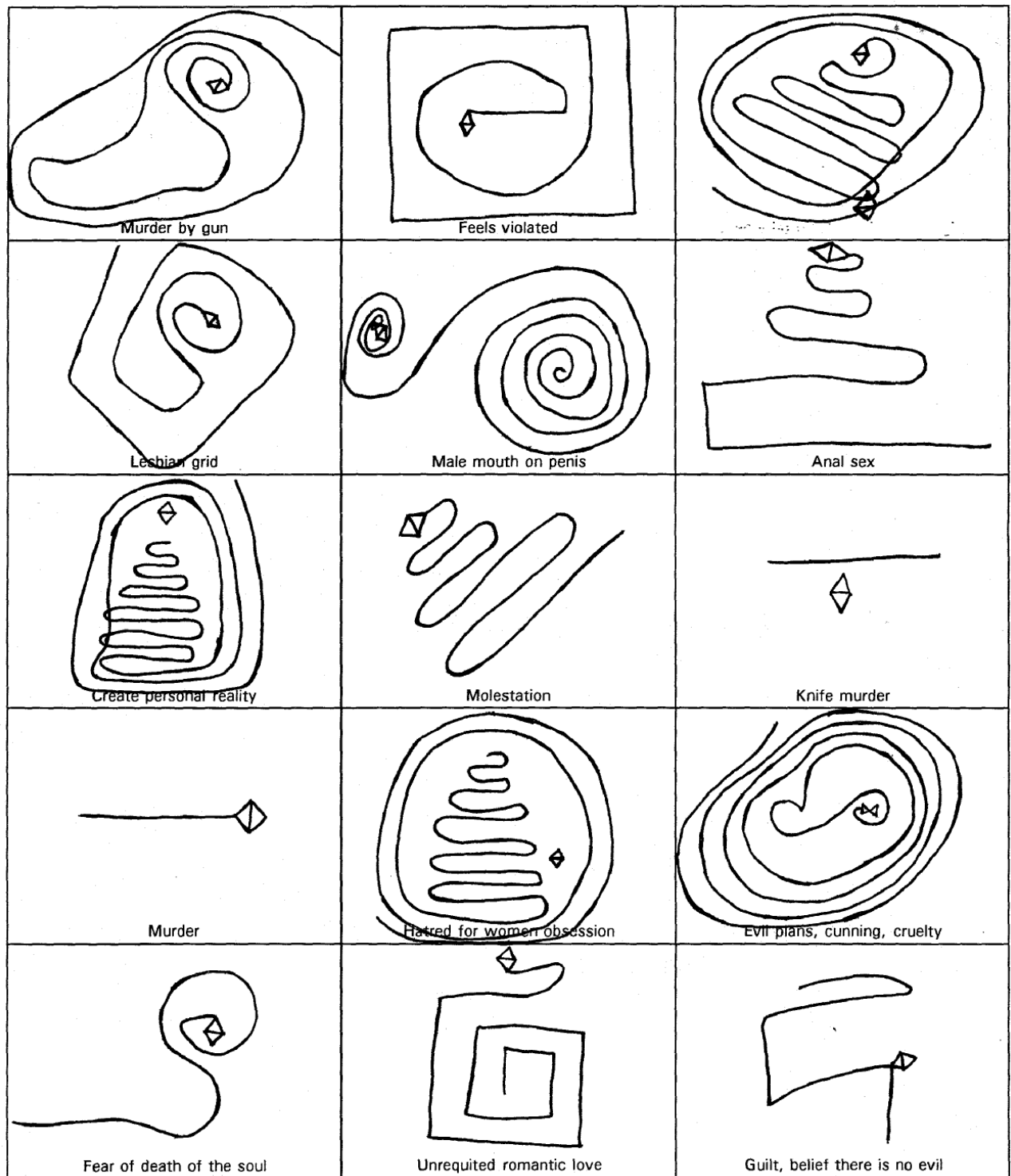
 Proper lymphatic cell configuration	 Improper sex aura configuration	 Proper sex aura configuration	 Abnormal sex aura at liquid level
 Normal sexual aura at liquid level	 Abnormal tissue aura configuration	 Normal tissue aura configuration	

UNHOLY ELEMENTAL DRAWINGS:

		
Proper Egoic Shape	Vampired egoic - Mercury	Mentalism distortion
		
Correspondence	Sex/mentalism obsession	Torture
		
Revenge - Jupiter	Hate karma elemental-Mercury	Meat mutation pattern - Neptune
		
Invaded, guilt, meditation orgasm	Hates God, gender	Anger, murder by fist
		
Rape	Clever lies, slander	Abortion

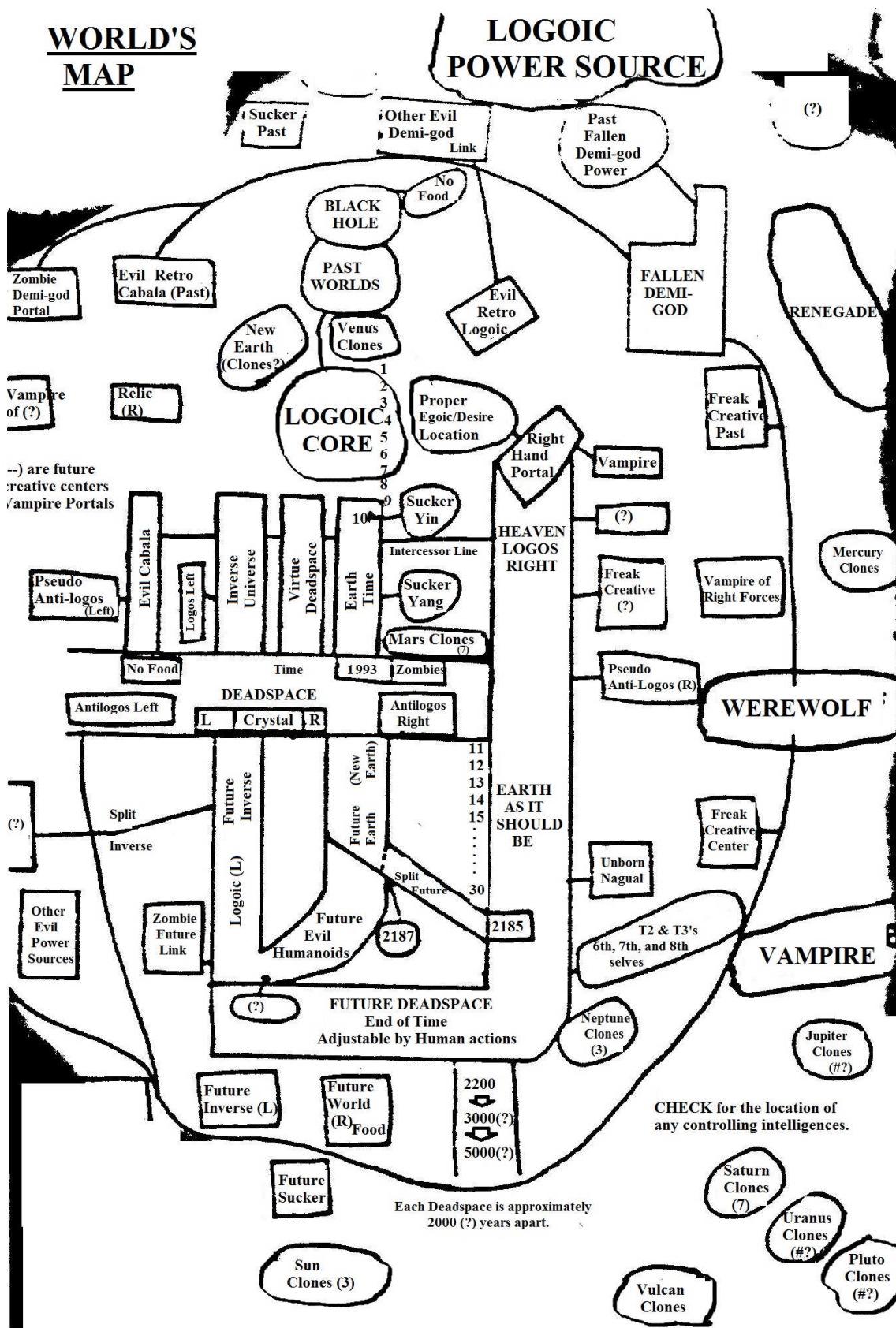
		
Feels dead, create own reality	Believes is body, intellectualization of soul	Love of form above substance
		
Greed	Desire to humiliate another being	Forgiveness - implies guilt

UNHOLY ELEMENTAL DRAWINGS:



WORLD'S MAP

LOGOIC POWER SOURCE



WORLD'S MAP:
Lesson is
currently
unavailable

LAW OF SEASON

LESSON October 24, 1993

Season is related to directional powers of the Logos. The consciousness point can be shifted from one season to another, therefore bringing associated Laws into play that can change the outcome of a situation.

Esoterically, there are six primary seasons, directions, or Faces of God: Winter (north), Spring (west), Summer (south), and Autumn (east) plus Up (Virtue) and Down (death).

There are associated Laws with each directional season that come into play. In the lower realm, you could say that the Laws of Cause and Effect (Karma) and Non-Resistance are downward directional Laws. The Laws of Dissonance, Use, Interlocking Forms, Correspondence, and Change are upward (Virtue) Laws. The West (spring) holds the Laws of Rhythm and Vibration. The North (winter) holds the Laws of Polarity and Gender. The Eastern (autumn) laws include Mentalism. The Southern (summer) laws include Creative Power and Desire Distortion.

There is a correlation relating to personal spiritual genetic aspects and the dissonance points one holds on each of the directional powers. In this lesson are drawings illustrating the directional powers. If you dowsse the correct dissonance point for you and the one (or more) that you currently have in focus, you will be able to realign yourself relating to those powers.

Laws lead you home...to your place of power. Direction is intimately linked to those powers. The Law of Grace is merely an aspect of the Law of Season. If you wish to bypass the Law of Karma (cause and effect), then you must Will the consciousness point (dissonance point) of the responsible directional flaw location to a different seasonal directional focus spot. Every season brings different Laws into play, and puts the others in less important roles. The seeds of the summer Laws are dormant in the winter, and vice versa. To change effects, you must bring about a different effect through a new cause put forth through a power opposite to that in which you made your primary mistake.

Higher laws are merely those in season, whereas lower Laws are those not in season. The alchemist is able to move his directional focus point to a different season, therefore changing the balance of power to a different higher Law.

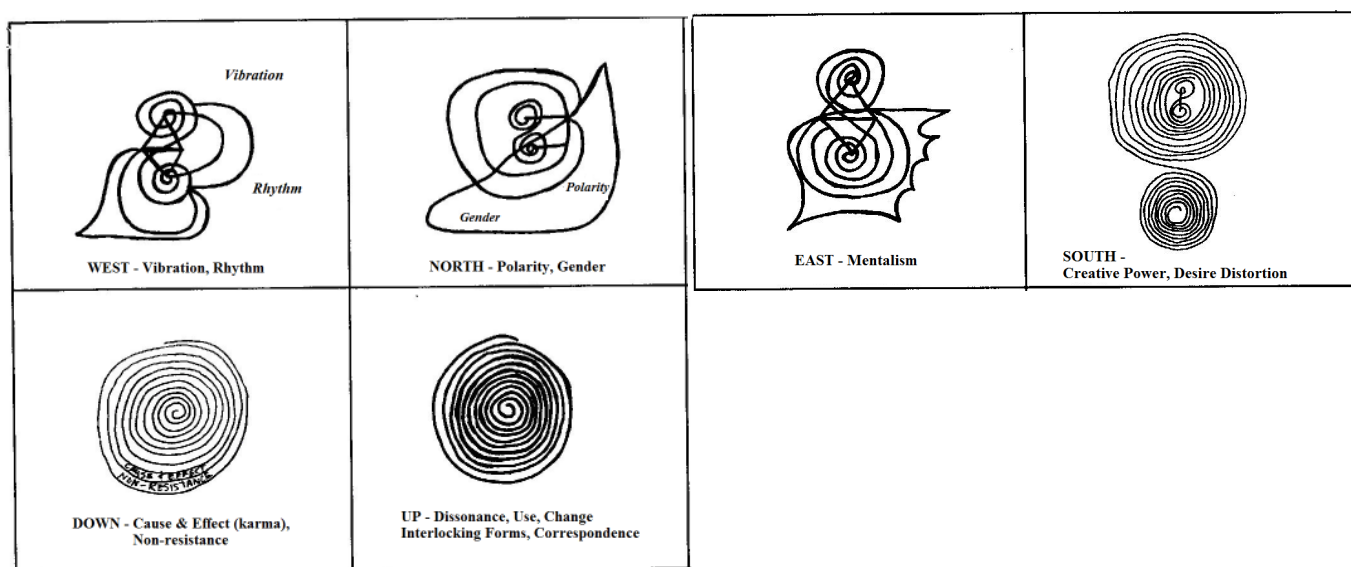
The Law of Grace is not forgiveness, but is the use of the Law of Season. This is a key point in your education.

The Down direction is the sorcerers' card of destruction, and should not be used by the holy warrior. The Down direction holds the doorway to the black hole. The Up direction is the final card of the saint. There should be an over-all dissonance point (assemblage point) for saint souls that is above the head, and lesser directional ones that are personally adaptive, rather than echoing the disharmony of a zombie.

It is prudent for the student to continue to check each direction for disharmonies from stray egoics or desire elementals that can unbalance his power, and cause ruptures of his pranic centers. The Law of Season is an Up directional Law, by the way.

Configurations of Directions re. Laws

Configurations of Directions N, E, S N, W, Up, Down re. Laws:



LAW OF SEASON CLASS NOTES October 24, 1993

It has been a very peculiar week and a difficult time. It is a time to gain our strength and wits to be worthy warriors. It was hard to say goodbye to Li not knowing if he would be here again. These are wild times of great strength, persecution and peculiarity.

It appears we are in a time of teaching of higher Laws. It was hard to work on Law recently due to the harassment and emotional upsets but one keeps at it the best one can. Be impeccable and endure. Today is the Law of Season.

It took a long time to pull together a Law on one page of type, with drawings. It is a great struggle as each Law has to build on the others in a certain way. Each Law is intertwined with the other, look at all incrementally. This Law of Season is linked with Gender. A key is the dissonance point, described as in music as a perfect sound with a slight off point which adds more than a machinery aspect. Dissonance in visual art; if something is totally symmetrical it is very irritating and needs to have a break in the symmetry---unless it was so symmetrical it becomes asymmetrical. It needs a point of focus that breaks from the symmetry of design to be beautiful. For example a shirt, one would need a point that the eye catches, along with a second and third point. This is the same in spiritual science.

A focal point is needed for a consciousness point of focus, as well as a second and third point, which are often more important than the first. For example a photograph may show a building, but the most important part is the two boys in the street kicking a can. The lesson of the lessor and the major is the difficulty (?) of the psyche. The world is focused on the major. Sesame Street is bright lights and carnival flashing and they forget the second point. Subtlety is lost with too much TV. Some aspects of TV are art, but the overall focus is loud songs and strong images; the subtlety is lost. Also, black and white photographs have more nuance as the color overwhelms the senses and blinds one to nuance of shape.

Relative to spiritual science in season - what makes a photo, a song or a cloth beautiful? It is direction, distance from center and degree of deviation. The aspects of design---which is the same for spiritual science, they are the faces of God. The early writings of T1 spoke of this, but these are higher levels of interpretation.

Look at a photo where 'up' is north. Where an object is placed is of prime importance. If it is to the west or the east, it has a different significance to the human brain and eyes. The interpretive ability rests on where it lies in the frame. Everything is conceived within a frame, including the spiritual aspects; we are always looking at a frame. The trick is that with a photo or video, we perceive north, south, east, west, while esoterically thinking up, down, and other as well. Up and down helps us to gain in depth on how to perceive. T2 has described and illustrated an aspect of what it is like to have the powers related, as north/south/east/west are the power aspects of the faces of God.

(See Lectures: October 1993 pages 57 for the directional drawings described next) Aspects of direction on the last page of the charts: West is related to Vibration and Rhythm, and to see the design properly, face the top of the design towards the North. Ask where on the Western energy pattern one's personal dissonance point should be. Each person's dissonance point is related to each person's power and astrological focus on a higher level. First ask where it is, where you are now, and then pull it to the spot it should be. The western face of God within us will be popped back into place. Do this for all the directions. The dissonant point for Up, is the center of the circles, and Down should have no dissonant point.

We have one mega assemblage point in the up direction which is the overall dissonant point linking us to God. If it is not up, we are being dragged down. The secondary points are the N/E/W/S directions. (The southern creative power is related to As Above, So Below).

The larger drawing with the Logos consciousness in the corner shows several kinds of planetary energies with Pluto in the center (*Please see the chart in Nov-93 page 81*). It is a network that sucks into the center of Saturn. The black hole of the old planetary worlds is the spiral center above the Satanism part of the chart. This is important; people are being drawn to the black hole. This has to do with different planetary energies that are malefic, not healthy: Venus, Jupiter, Pluto, Saturn and Mars. Ask where is your consciousness, and if it is in one of these planetary energies we have a problem.

Face the chart with the top to the north. ASK where is your air prana, and if it is not in the Logos it needs to be placed there. Use the To Do chart. If it is not in the Logos it is begin sucked into the black hole which is the toilet of souls in the center of Saturn. It is a retro position for the consciousness, a natural toilet for the universe and a different Milky Way system. This is a parallel Universe System. Think of the Logos consciousness as being the normal Milky Way and the lower consciousness as being a Milky Way of a different system. When one is sucked into the core of Saturn, the consciousness goes to the lower evolved Milky Way. The Law exists that one gravitates to the level of one's consciousness: zombies are being sucked into the black hole. These designs show the planetary energies where people are being sucked.

Check list for consciousness location: *Pranas...Planets...Chakras...Substances*

These traits are not cut and dried, but an approximation of why we are being sucked into the black hole of souls. The patterns are archetypes and are a combination planetary and a male influence pattern which forms a coil/spiral to death. The middle of the chart is the Satanism/Saturn doorway to the lower evolved system. If you feel anguish, find if part of yourself is there.

How are auras intertwined? This is a very important concept, and the key to remember is that it is not cut and dried. For example, the sex aura has a configuration NESW, with both centripetal and centrifugal forces, but know that all are intertwined. Each aura has the components of the other auras. (*See drawings in Oct '93 pages 56, 58-59-*and below*)

The Father, Son and Holy Spirit are primal aspects inherent in the Virtues. What is the point of having a 7th and 8th nagual configuration? If we truly have refined spiritual powers with a strong desire to know, serve, manifest, lead others and bring to fruition or teach Truth, we will create elementals that will look like those drawn*. With a strong desire and thought form of a trait, it makes the spirit of the nagual(sic).

How does one become a saint? Know what is holy and unholy. Studying these Laws will help us know what is holy. Look at the designs* for devotion to God, person, icon, and idea. They are all similar but with different angles. With the Law of Season, one may see that everything done is depending on directions and season. For example if one needs a southern power to generate force one would bring devotion to a southern pull as opposed to a western pull---the diamond shaped object in the drawings is important as it is the primal element. The only difference in the elements is the point of dissonance.

The difference in matter is 1) frequency 2) dissonance/assemblage point---the point of consciousness 3) the direction and alignment of the molecules. This seems impossible to understand, but at some point it is understood. We are in a time where our education has to be floor-boarded. We have so much to do, the lessons in the past week are boggling for T2 as well. She knows we have to pull in the concepts and then work on them in the months following. We are in the season to pull in the information---the interpretation, refinement and nuances of comprehension will come later on. Pick the pumpkins in autumn.

Don't worry, but think and pray to understand these better each day. For example read the book The Secret Language (by Anonymous) and the Law of Gender. It may seem simplistic, but the ramifications of each Law and the levels (are great); we are now beginning to embark upon the Law of Season. It would be nice if it were easy, but it is very complicated. It has aspects/spiritual traits of cold, hot, wet, dry, warm and cool and it is far more intricate than the kinesthetic (understanding). It has to do with taste, color, emotion, experience, action, loving, repelling, drawing, action and inaction. It is very, very, very, complex in its dynamics. If we ever leave the earth with the human brain understanding this, it would be a miracle.

When the Holy Beings try to show things, they show them through a tissue branding response---like a fire on the head, a blaze on the cells. They do not communicate in geometric shapes anymore. Though T2 can sense and understand the information at the time, afterwards when writing it down she needs to understand with the normal consciousness. From the higher consciousness it is like the burning bush. It is extremely difficult to endure and it may take eight hours for one page of information. This is not in a language, but a blazing consciousness that is indescribable, painful and glorious.

A point is reached in the work where good and bad becomes an undulating mystery of dancing seasons, smells and tastes. No longer can one concretely say anything is good or bad; painful or glorious. Therefore if you find this information difficult to understand, don't feel bad as T2 is struggling to understand as well.

The cores of alchemy are in these symbols. It is a higher level than has been before, and we may get to where we can interpret it better. T2 suspects it may be an alphabet where we may talk to others in the ethers in archetypal symbols beyond words, so as to understand more readily. To the consciousness this doesn't make sense, but to the unconscious and the super consciousness it does.

The elemental aspects of beingness is depicted by the diamond shape, the desire aura by the figure (∞), and the egoic by a spiral. These need to be held tightly together and if they fall apart it is bad---it creates a split in the consciousness and the point of focus. One has more power with one focus. DO: pull back your desire and mental remnants and hold them tight. A lot of this has to do with the previous night's lesson. Read these works two or three times and struggle to understand.

The last four or five lessons are probably the most important lessons we have had., and are beyond anything imaginable, a whole other octave. We have jumped perhaps ten years ahead. Go back to the Laws of Interlocking Forms, Dissonance, and Creative Powers, try to study them as they are building on each other. We don't know where they will lead. (*Please refer to Lectures: October 1993*).

T2 has to work with these as we do---she does not know what reality is.. She is humbled to be a vehicle for bringing forth the Laws. She can feel on every cell the power of the Holy Beings to intervene on our behalf. She does not know where this will go, it is frying, worthy, holy and the persecution will continue as long as we are alive. Have no dismay, be invisible and persevere. Do our daily duties silently, patiently and invisibly. If we are persecuted we will endure, do not pull it to us, we are not to be stupid.

It is a time for more written teaching. It is so important to get it done exactly, and to put it into a book. T2 is not sure how many more Laws there will be, but they may be put into a book in chapter form. We may work on step down teaching for the Laws.

Pray earnestly for the vacation travellers. Assume all will be well. It is not to be overly paranoid or concerned; we have done nothing wrong. It was perfect to see the Man of All Seasons as Thomas More said in regards to persecution "this is not Spain, it is England"; and yet he was beheaded.

Every time one endeavors to do something mighty on a humble scale of inward holiness, be prepared, due to Polarity, for the evil forces to try to destroy it. It is the Law of Season in one way. Be invisible and put the point of consciousness to a point of invisibility. We will study more of this as the days go on.

Mull over the Laws a little at a time to see where they lead. Read over the Laws before bed and again in the morning. Try to see how they build on each other and read the lower Laws as well. See the incremental building (facets?) of Cosmic Law and how they intertwine. Read and think. We will start to integrate the principles, though it may not be a conscious integration.

This is incredibly difficult material to understand in normal awareness. It is completely rational. It is beyond one's wildest understanding. We may all pull together like Sufi stories and put in a booklet. We may teach with various methods. We may compose our own, based on the same principles.

Ask how we may serve, and with what method to help our fellow man. The method still eludes T2, but she expects a door will open and a glorious tomorrow will unfold.

Shifting of the Auric Bodies; Cycles of Seven; Art of War Techniques

CLASS NOTES October 26, 1993

We are in the middle of transition in other realms; a way to preserve ourselves in a difficult and polluted world. The Holy Beings are changing the shape of our soul matrix to not hook into zombie problems. Spiritual healing and changes follows Law, it does not happen all at once but is a folding in/out and is hitting us in layers of auras. A few days ago the emotional layer was in focus, and the perceiving of disparity between ourselves and others was strong; with a wishing it were not true and a longing to be part of the human race, with a sense of death. It had a sense of estrangement of the human experience and the desire to see people as ok; a sense of loneliness an isolation.

This lingered several days and then came the intelligent argument; when the desire aura, residual of old type desire aura fragments was breaking loose with new ones coming out like a cocoon. It was a suffering of different patterns, like a woman giving birth to a child; the sense of anxiety and pain was similar.

It is very important to know about this; realize the **Laws of Rhythm and Season** and that before a great evolution one feels great pain, like a child birth and of being born. If one could recall one's own birth; the pain of a cold world from a warm cocoon, and the pain of growing up...the breaking of different cocoons through our lives. Say a child who feels the pain of having no friends, or betrayal; the fears incurred are evolutionary pains quite profound. We go from one to another through life.

At 30 one thinks – "Wow, I finally know life, no more changes, and very secure..." This is where most people stop. Steiner referred to the cycles of 7: the first seven years one is involved in family structure, the second is adolescence and a larger family (school, peers), the third is involved in opposite sex and relationships, the fourth from 21-28 one settles into a family. After that people stop spiritual growth. We can see this all the time. If we look at people who questioned the establishment of the 70's and then became as materialistic as the parents; they quit questioning reality (not that the manner of questioning was good with the drugs and violence), but when one quits questioning, searching, growing, changing, it begins the death of the soul. People were necrotic before May.

We are completely different from the people we know. Spiritual strength doesn't mean anything to them; it is a sign of madness to them. This is the disparity with our fellow man, and never the twain shall meet. We hope to create a climate where we are able to work with the holy beings so that souls may come back in, and reverse the malignant changes. This may sound like a crazy dream to investigators, that we study Virtue. They can understand the plucking out of chicken eyes, but they can't imagine a group that studies Virtue as they don't know what it means; they think virtue is giving canned goods to the needy. Others define Virtue as a physical trait, one of well-meaning social behavior. They can't understand how it can be taught or studied, so it must be a cover-up, as no one would do it. They can see nothing but the physical, so the spiritual action sounds crazy and beyond their comprehension to think of pulling energy from one's eyes.

It is time to learn how to adapt to a different breed of cat. The zombies are worse, and more dangerous now; like a pack of wolves after blood. They are more malignant, and with a taste of blood they will keep at it. They have no hesitation about lying; they enjoy seeing the innocent suffer. For example: wanting to destroy V and D emotionally and professionally. It is phenomenal how they will stop at nothing.

We are now out of the desire phase and into the egoic (which is not Mentalism). This is an aspect of created egoics, linking one to old self, zombies, and people. It is a creative aspect that could link into zombies. The egoic creative mechanism is changing into one of a harmless state and sanctity. During the transition, bits of egoics in other people will be coming back and one will feel the disorder. Return it to God. How do we know we are Returning to God? We need to

resonate with others (in practice). As a group it is very helpful, as many things we study is experiential. What we do needs to be done as a group as it cannot be readily described. So we will finish up the egoic aspect with the splinters, and be hopefully refined enough to not interlock with zombies.

There may be another layer related to the physical. This will finish by Friday night and we should feel a sense of stability. If one is unstable, don't assume the obvious. It may be a spiritual transfer we are going through. Hopefully it will even out so we may do the work.

Persecution social and legal; it is disturbing as this has interfered with the work relative to the shapes of elementals of zombies. We need to do this before we slip out of interfacing with them. We need to read them, but from afar so as to predict their behavior through desire and egoic shapes without being hurt by them. We will operate on one level and not (as the) zombies on another. We will have no interlocking, but be able to read the Braille of the egoic energies and then retreat. This is a way of interfacing that is not dangerous. We do not want to wake up with slimy thoughts of zombies. We need to do editing, writing, compilations, and pull together step down children/adult teachings of Law and Virtue.

The holy beings are working to ensoul. It is difficult for T3 and T2 with the dullness in the perceptions, as their mechanisms are shifting too. They are shocky and cloudy with die-off reactions. When bacteria is dying one feels sluggish, achy, lethargic, and without mental clarity. A few things help with the cloudiness, Epson salts taken often, as this is an absolute physical breakdown. If one has cloudy eyes it is a breakdown of cells. Hot baths are good as well, sweating exercises get the lymph unplugged and the toxicity from the soul shift may compound one's existing weaknesses. With kidney or adrenal pain, look for corn on the cob and drink corn silk tea. Fast with watermelon, rind and seeds to help break down toxicity. Also one leaf of milkweed a day is good (the leaves can be frozen). Gather them away from the road. It is good to drink chaparral tea to detoxify the system and keep mental balance.

In the Art of War one waits out the enemy until they lose interest. This is especially true for zombies. Every power has its season, and sometimes evil has more oomph. Know the exact time to make a spiritual intervention, or one could fail. Halloween is time of ritual murder and sacrifice, and it pulls in a great deal of disorder. Watch the movie Wicker Man for the study of evil.

How to get clear: check the planets for malignant energies.

Dissonance points: Ask "Where it is and where it should be?" relative to *directions* and *auras*.

Try to will it back.

If the point won't stick, Ask: "Which related prana is screwed up?"

If prana is not in its appropriate shape, it may be *leaking* and will dowse as a *bleeding*.

Stump: If you have this, check for any directions that are messed up.

Check on pranas and directions:

1) % of how refined and intact they are

2) If they are congested with foreign in/out.

Problems Check: Contamination in Vicinity	Desire Aura out	Egoic Aura out
Nagual out/damaged	Holy Beings out/damaged	

Spiritual attack of some kind

Past/future problem

Other's leaking auras, foreign substance

Being around someone who is resisting Virtue or Law

Hooking into another person; out/outer

Resisting Virtue or Law

Check Dual Soul for above problems

Key to Clearing: Directions...Prana...Planets...Traits

Planets and Traits have a lot to do with auric layers under revision and change (i.e. Mars clones).

Soul Toilet Diagram and Explanation

The new SOUL TOILET DIAGRAM (See next page) with the Satanism/Saturn core is the core of zombie mentality. If one resonates one will be sucked into what is like a vortex (but does not spiral). One could be pulled down.

The spiral is a retro system that the zombies will be reborn in. All souls have been in school and some have regressed; they are being held back in a different world. One may say they have gone from the 7th grade to the 1st grade through that doorway: it is the grade school for souls, the soul toilet.

If one hates truth, one could get sucked into the satanic center. The doorway in Saturn is related to the interdimensional doorway going back in the soul's evolution to a time existing in another world. It is a parallel arm of the Logos and is a series of worlds. This diagram is good even shrunk in size, one may use as a symbol.

Add to charts: Put Past/Present/Future above the Soul Toilet Chart.

Check the Archetypes (pranas and directions) for:

Dissonance points

Deviations in shape

Breakage

% of shape intact

Foreign in/out

Vicinity contamination Return to Sender/Return to God

LOGIC CONSCIOUSNESS

LOGIC FORCES

Milky Way

Retro World System

HATE HOLINESS

HATE TRUTH

SEXUAL FANTASY

HATE MEN

DEFILING SPEECH

HATE WOMEN

SPIRITUAL SLOTH

BELIEF THERE IS NO EVIL

DRUG ABUSE

GLAMOUR

POWER OVER PURITY

Torture

MURDER

ABORTION

LIES

MEDITATION ORGASM

BLACK HOLE DOORWAY

Everything is one-derful Theories

Intellectualization of the Soul

Hating Law of CAUSE and EFFECT

Prosperity Philosophy

GAMBLING

CARNALITY

Social Needs vs. Soul Needs

BLACK HOLE Doorway to Parallel World System

Sexual Perversion Homosexuality

UNIVERSITY

MIND CONTROL METHODS

LOVE OF FORM OVER SUBSTANCE

LOGIC CONSCIOUSNESS

LOGIC FORCES

Venus

Saturn

Mars

Jupiter

Pluto

Left mobius

Right mobius

Soul toilet

Create Personal Reality

LOVE OF COMFORT

PAST/PRESENT/FUTURE

SOUL TOILET CHART

Do for absentees: Help them keep egoic and desire auras in the Logos. It is very hard now to keep one's desire and egoic core in the Logos. We are undergoing transition of the spiritual anatomy. T2 asks us to do this. Try to keep mental balance. If you find your mind going in circles, check for egoics globbed on and try to clear them. Shift your pattern. It is a good time to move things. One can get frozen brain syndrome from this work. Be willing to shift patterns (furniture) and do something physical to move the lymphatic system. This will soothe the transition and unfreeze us. Music is very, very beneficial. Rearrange charts; go for walks. It is not a time for afternoon movies as we need to limber up with the stress we are dealing with. Do creative things to break the mental fixations that cause resistant to soul evolution. Movies at night are recommended to keep the mind occupied. Dowsing too much with this transition is hard. Pray.

Our dowsing is now more exact with the directions and distance from center.

We may be more exact using the patterns of energies where we connect with the Logos (World's Map).

DO: Use a picture of the human aura, a body with layers front and back

Ask: "Where on this is my dissonance point for West?" It may be at the knee.

Aligning in this way is a tuning of the instrument. Any method can be used if it works.

Ask: "On the human aura where is the Jupiter dissonance point?"

And pull to proper spot. If it keeps slipping, clear.

Virtues have a lot to do with the color traits.

Ask: "For the virtue dissonance points on the aura."

Check each one. It is not just the location on the body,

But how far out or in, north/south/east/west, up or down.

Everything is related to the faces of God, which is the Core of the Logos, and the

Micro core to the Logos (which is located in the Solar Plexus). Anatomy charts are key.

Logic of Spiritual Science; Future Shadow Events

CLASS NOTES Evening October 26, 1993

The focus today is "What kinds of contamination affect us in transition stages as we move toward a different beingness that has ever been known?" It is partly due to hanging on to one type of function and shape of old self while going toward another: this creates stress.

In spiritual science the information is logical; one may start out in the dark to figure it out. If one knows the right question, one deserves the answer. If one cannot think logically, one can't embark with a sure foot. The best warrior is the plodding and methodical versus the tangential and fantastic. Go back to the principals to solve problems.

Zombie Feeder Lines: this is a serious current problem and is a cloning mechanism.

Ask: "How many one has and they may be cleared more readily by identifying the substance?"

New Star Soul Substance: this is a type of desire substance that can be lost. Pull it back to the mouth. This is a star other than the sun in the middle of a system adjacent to ours with an other-worldly emanation: it has no name.

New Nagual Substance: this is the blood of the nagual that trails behind. The majority of it can be pulled back to the genitals. Some may be pulled back through the nose, and power centers.

Sex Aura Contamination: Pull this out of the face and blast it with Return to God emanation. This is the cloudiest substance there is, and we will feel clearer as we do this. Pull from nose, uvula, genitals, rectum, and vestigial tail all simultaneously and do this morning and night before bed, for self, dual and travelers.

Foreign Other Person New Star Desire Substance: Dowse whose it is and pull it back to their mouth.

Old Projected Future Residue: old and new. This for example, has to do with a past contamination with a future humanoid. This contamination is very easy to have and is a mystery of projecting the past and future.

Foreign Tissue Aura Substance: Some should be destroyed and may be from secondary clones.

Tissue Auras: we will continue to have this with the new anatomy.

Check Traits, Planets, Anatomy, and Do: Pull to anatomy for self or other. Pull out if foreign.

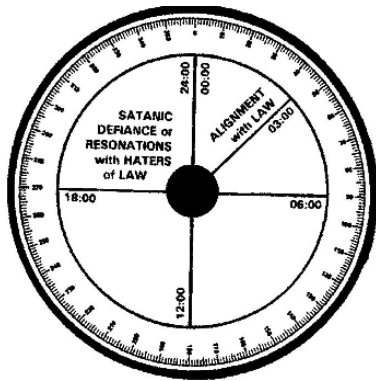
Pulling Back or Returning from a dowsed angle: When pulling back, clearing or returning Planetaries, auras, etc. it is more effective to dowse the angle.

New Egoic Substance: The reason we are not clearing this readily is that the different consistency offers no good handle to remove. It needs to be chopped, willed to liquefy to change its consistency. Drink back one's own, and return to sender any foreign. This is for both step down and Saint souls.

Elemental Disorders: What is an element? First we must wipe the slate clear of what we know.

If one asks: “Is there a spiritual design to the element Gold?” Yes. If one found the dissonance point and the right degree location on the 360 scale, this would represent the spiritual aspect, but NOT the physical.

The spiritual is a precursor to the physical, but is not identical, as another component is added to the physical. Spiritual gold could be turned into physical gold. All elements are fundamentally the same thing, with the aspect of the primal element, the double triangle, with the traits of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. The only difference with any elemental substance is the rotation of the 360 degrees (the top impulse). The arrow is turned like a clock hand. The tension from the Logocic Impulse and the dissonance point is a consciousness point of focus which is similar to the assemblage points of the lower aura.



The Dissonance point is a song or an element (i.e. gold) and is the point where the music breaks slightly to create a catch point, and hook a linkage point to the Logos, to tie it into matter in the yin or yang, plus or minus; primary polarity of the element. Each element has a yin or yang, but the dissonance point may be in either the yin or yang. This is how it gets the magnetic polarity as well.

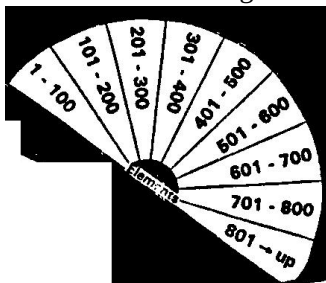
◀**The direction of Dissonance and the degree of deviation/360° creates a waveform**, and when combined with the frequency associated with what one wants to manifest will create a degree of condensation of the element: solid, liquid, gaseous, etheric. An etheric gold has a greater frequency, and the same constitution as the physical, so one can raise an element to the etheric, and be the same element with a finer frequency. Furthermore, we may take out a linkage arm and return it to the primal state. We may add a linkage arm, and return it to a material state. This is the beginning of the materialization and dematerialization.

KEY: In order to correct one's elemental disorder:

Know the rotation scale. With complete alignment at the top:

- Ask “Where is it, and where should it be?” and will it to its proper location.
 “Relative frequency of the element?” Will it to its proper frequency
 “Whether it is orderly or disorderly on a 1-10 scale?” (10 being orderly) and
 “Is the dissonance point missing or does it have foreign?” Compare the ideal frequency, rotation and dissonance point to the one element, and then see if yours is orderly or disorderly.

We could look at the fundamental science charts and work from there but the primal elements, T2 can identify 570, and T3 can identify 700; so far. It is easier to look from the principles and locate disorder from the principles, than to try and work with the existing scientific models.



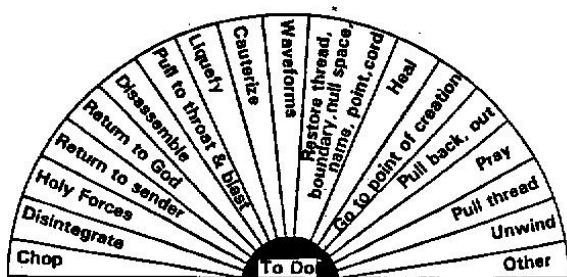
Think of the elements with the maximum frequency in one's constitution (spiritual anatomy). Think of the first 10% or first 100 in frequency.

Ask “How many disordered elements are in this first 100 of 700?” then use the above methods. Use an arm like a child's clock hand with a pivot for a visual/tactile effect. The key is putting the top point of the element at its proper dissonance location, and know the top from the bottom and do not invert.

Virtues intertwine with the physical body, and if one moves the dissonance points with the fingers, the will clicks in and moves the elements/point. **Will the dissonance point to move by knowing the current, and the correct position**, and pull the point in a direction

to the correct position. To focus properly, one has to know both the improper and the proper points to pull the element to its proper location. If you just try to will it to its proper place you may be in a third location and that is a weaker position to work from. Think logically in application with spiritual science. Clearing the elements will help you to feel a lot better.

Check for mutated shape and ruptures as well. If an element is ruptured, one has more problems than with just a dissonance point difference. One may have a major disturbance from the past, zombies,



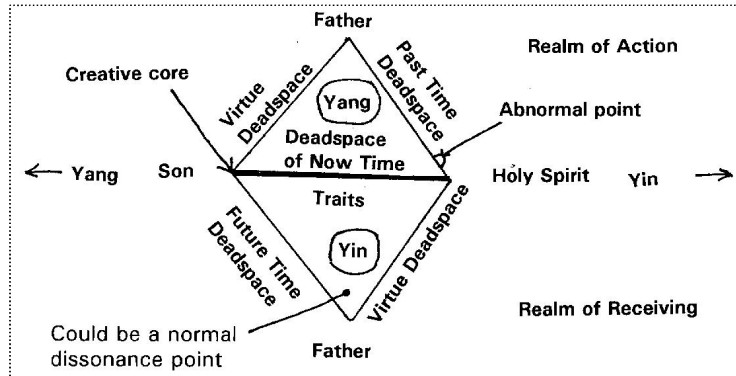
or other. ▲**Use the To Do charts.** First check for ruptures, etc. then will the dissonance point back, then will it back to the double triangle shape. Weird eyes substance also comes from ruptured elements.

Past Contamination residue: this is then and now contamination relative to its order on the time/space lines. One may ask how one knows what contamination one had. If you make a scale it makes more sense. One could figure the type of contamination by its alignment. If 10 is completely orderly and 0 is complete disorder; you may separate the now and the past and ask for anything before the soul split in May (i.e. nephilim or thing contamination).

Ask “How disorderly it is on the scale?” Nephilim and Things would be a 0, and old style animals and persons, or thoughts about the past an longing (corpse level memory) would be a 2. Current zombies are a 1. A past nagual; even if yours is very disorderly and never goes above a 6; the current nagual needs to be at least a 7.

Current souls of all types, saint and step down, are 7 and up. Generally, 7 and up is a Now problem: 6 and down is usually a Then problem. This may not be helpful to you. T2 doesn’t know what is helpful, so she has to go in different angles so as to find contamination from different perspectives.

Check over the items on the chart and ask “Past/Now/Future/Sucker Worlds/Other Worlds”. **TO DO:**



Check Each directional and auric diagram; Face the top of the diagrams to north; Use orderly scale of 1-10.

Ask “How aligned is my directional/auric power with that?”

Will it to proper shape by looking at the shape drawn.

Ask “Where is my personal dissonance point on the diagram?”...“Where is it supposed to be?”

Will it to move.

Ask % of alignment with shape is it? And will to pop into shape...If it doesn’t maintain its point or shape something else is wrong, go over the charts to see what it is.

We are at the very heart of gaining in our power and strength. The same powers apply to both the saint and the step down souls, and they will go to where they are supposed to be if one aligns them often.

On the Soul Toilet chart with the Satanism/Saturn in the middle:

Check: all auras, directions, and traits to be sure they are all in the Logoic core and in their proper shape.

One should not be resonating anywhere else. If one doesn’t return to its proper shape, it may be partly out.

Egoic/Desire components should always stay together. If they separate and split it weakens one’s power. Keep unified.

This soul toilet system is a Retro World System, and we should be in the Milky Way with the New Earth.

The planets on the bottom right of the chart are retro planetary energies that enter through the black hole of Saturn.

Add to the chart: New Star/New Star Dissonance Point: Not everyone has a New Star dissonance point, but check for disharmonious energies.

Try Name of God and Return to God simultaneously. You may run down the list to be cleared with this method.

IMPORTANT: Gaskets...Cracks...Wedges...Gore...Improper Shape: Look for these on the elements and clear.

I.e. ask “How many elements have wedges?” and clear.

Wedges: When yin/yang complements are unbalanced in the element; it causes a rupture (hernia) on Thread to Creation.

Go: is foreign aura substance

Sex aura contamination: Clear this first and often; morning and night. It is part of the creative functions and currently a great deal of debris is in the ethers that can cause a chapped or runny nose. **Do:** 1) Milk simultaneously: nose, uvula, genitals, rectum, and vestigial tail. This is how you rid self of environment debris. 2) If you wake up in the night think of Return to God as a disintegrating force and chop as well.

Stump Bleeding: This has an aspect of *Elements Ruptured...Thread to Creation Bleeding/Open*, where contamination can enter to distort the shape and vampire the energy in the system. You will feel much better if you clear it. It is the main reason for great anguish. We are about to go into the tissue/physical level of clearing. Clear the elements ASAP.

AGAIN: Check the shapes of the planets, auras, directions, and elements for tears or torn boundaries.

These are the primary core of the higher and lower matter.

These are the primary consciousness which has sub-dissonance points.

Illness: This is due to lost dissonance points on the elements, or extras, or disfigured shapes. Whittle away on the elements from top to bottom

Elements have a correlation to ascending atomic weights, except if one thinks of the definition of weight, it would be different from the spiritual to the physical and so it could not have a clear relationship to the atomic numbers. The attributes to score them with would be relative frequency. If one mapped the elements on a chart it would not be by frequency, but by a system as of yet not definable; it has to do with the principle of Law not yet pulled down. We must find out the higher manifestation before the lower.

The lower manifestation relates to: Before something can become physical, one has to add a Trait.

Before something may become spiritual, one has to remove a Trait.

The spiritual aspect is a law, just as the lower aspect is law.

Law and Virtue has aspects of substance to them, positive and negative ingredients, not just a mathematical formula, but more. In the early days, the virtues having substances and powers would have seemed phenomenal. How could they? The mystery would take years to unfold. One virtue has a different weight than another. Some souls are heavier than others. Why make a virtue heavier or light vs. higher or lower frequency? Higher and lower weights are apart from density.

Another mystery involves the centripetal and centrifugal energies. It is not how far apart the primal aspects are, but whether they are going in or out.

Heavier or lighter is one thing, but the elements chart of 700 divide by centripetal and centrifugal. At which point does it switch? Does it have dissonance point? How does one compare the relationship and degree of turn to the dissonance point?

A disordered element would include

- | | |
|---|---|
| 1) Wrong direction in/out; | 4) Vibrating at the wrong frequency; |
| 2) Turned the wrong way 360 degrees; | 5) Wrong dissonance point...missing...foreign |
| 3) Wrong in centripetal or centrifugal; | |

The key aspects of the spiritual element is that it is behind the physical ones we know. They are elements invisible to the normal human retina. For example, Don Juan (the dog) barks when T3 is outside the door due to his sensing probable reality; a shadow falls forward. This is good warning mechanism to allow one to know when in danger.

A shadow fell forward just enough to let T2 know she was about to be arrested. One could not consciously know what it is. It is an aspect of the physical atomic aspect falling before the spiritual. This is more than an **omen** (which indicate possible events), but a shadow (which is concrete future, and harder to change.)

Shadows may be good or bad. *When we are more consciously able to detect and divert*, people can then say “You just imagined it.” It is like the Sufi story where the master tells the student “Don’t step there, or a snake will bite you”, or “Don’t do this or you will get ill”. The student does as told, and because nothing negative happens says “How do I know what he said was true, as the events did not happen?”

If you know a shadow is falling, get out of the way to divert the outcome. A **seer** may see the difference between probably and possibility, and know which they are and can produce a new cause to change the effect. One must be calm to detect the difference between possible, probable, and the shadows that fall before the concrete. It has been hard for T2 to do this lately due to her concern for the suffering of her family. One needs to see without fear. When the elements are straight, and no one else is about, one can do it more easily.

You could make up a chart listing

<i>% probability</i>	<i>Concretized future</i>	<i>Shadow falling forward (immanent)</i>
----------------------	---------------------------	--

For example the probability that the police will knock on this door between now and Friday is a shadow. What is the probably of a warrant to force T2 to be put in jail or go in for questioning and be detained? 80%. For V. it is a shadow. The likelihood of a document to take V. into custody is absolute. The (certainty?) of children taken to a shelter is more than a shadow, and if it had been done, the projected length of stay would have been nine weeks. Probability of if they pick up T2 for questioning; would they take to the loony bin or jail? A shadow.

You must know this is true. Why, in a rational world would they come after V.? We are in an evil time. Why would the ex-students call and say we pluck the eyes from chickens? It used to be that T1 would meet an evil person and think they were ok, they were just possessed. But now people are actually evil beings, and are not neutral.

This is painful, but she won’t back down and she asks us to not back down. Be calm and cool. Study the best thing to do, check the % of probabilities, concretes, and shadows. So many causes are put forth that with a shadow; learn to deflect them like a martial art practitioner. It is possible to change a shadow, but it takes great power and energy. To do so now would be a power loss. We need to learn how to operate with the new Laws, and get through Halloween.

Lecture AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B (only)

AUDIO TAPE Transcribed: October 28, 1993 Side B (only available):

I'll repeat that, because it is of prime importance. If your elements rupture and your threads to creation are snapped on this element then you are going to lose sex aura substance because the higher sex aura substance is your Thread to Creation. This is where, when it globs on people, their noses get runny or raw. Because a lot of your elements are cracking, when I'm around you guys, my nose starts getting sore. His nose runs and mine gets raw, because his nose is running. Figure that one out. But it has to do with the sex aura substance from the elements leaking. So don't automatically assume that it is someone's lower sexual aura. This type of soul that you have, you will find that it is probably an elemental rupture of a high level, because these are pretty evolved souls.

Question: *(Inaudible)* **Answer:** For one thing all of you ought to try to, right now, will back any creative substance, you think of as the sex aura. A lot of it goes back into the nose, the pelvis, mouth and eyes. Just will it all back in. Then ask that any elements that are rupturing and leaking be healed. You may have to go through them systematically. I can't promise you that it will automatically clear.

Question: *(Inaudible)* **Answer:** Try to do it; the absentees have had a hard time. When you are under stress particularly as we have been with all this legal stuff, it is very easy to rupture your elements. *(Long pause in tape)*

F. has a lot out. If you think of the desire and egoic aura aspects, they are both composed of the elemental particles. That's why if you can master it at the elemental level, you are doing good. You want to get...you don't want your egoic and desire aspects to split apart from each other, you want to be in control of them. You want to be in control of your primal cosmic dust particles; elemental particles, which are precursors to the physical elements. You want to be in control of them so that you become a master, and not a pawn of emotions and desires and thoughts. You want to be in control of that so that you can be sturdy enough to fulfill your soul task and help your fellow man.

Ri and St could use our help, and the children. Particularly I'm seeing a lot of students losing desire substance out of their noses, mouths and eyes. When you pull it back, try to will in back in order because it is coming out of leaking elements. Elements start leaking when you are under a lot of stress, and you have...you see your physical, mental and spiritual forms are changing now. So for that reason you are under stress. That's why I don't like to have a big battle when you are under stress, when you are in the middle of transition. For that reason, try to get many of these clear because you will get over this transition much faster if you go ahead and clear these things.

When you wake in the morning and when you go to bed, try to pull all your substances back, your elemental substances which the primary aspects are relating to desire essence, egoic essence, tissue aura, lymphatic aura, sex aura. Just think of it in different words so you can just pull it back and re-order it. Go from general to specific. I can guarantee there is no point in working on your elements until you have pulled back all of your substances and gotten rid of the foreign substances. So you should always do those two things first. Look on the body parts and ask "Where do I have foreign desire substance, foreign egoic substance, and foreign sex aura?" Then go through the steps: Return to Sender, Pull to Throat and Blast, check the proper procedure and act appropriately.

Question: Does it train you differently to use the anatomical drawings as opposed to the body names?

Answer: Yes, I've found that many times you could not find it by the name, the body diagrams will pull you to it. If the anatomy coloring books are very good to help you hone in on stuff. Some people are just more visual. That is why techniques such as moving the little arm around on the child's clock, sometimes if you use visual aids, you get an imprint on your subconscious and then you can do it on autopilot. But you have to integrate it with the physical methods, usually, to do a very good job of it.

Question: ...Clockwise as well as counterclockwise?

Answer: Yes, that's right it can. You just dowse which way to put it. We've done variations of this. When I had you do the fingers to the right until you felt a "stick" and then you try to will that to be ok. This is still a very good exercise and then do the other side. See, I feel a stick right there, and you just will it into alignment. Refining parts of your of your aura in certain frequency circle bands that you can hit and clear foreign matter. You can go to the left, to the right, you can go forward. You know, doing these is very soothing. When you can't do anything else, you can often do this and you can feel it when it sticks.

Question: *(Inaudible)*

Answer: You should go back to that because right now, there is a lot of this that would clear you guys.

Question: *(Inaudible)* **Answer:** Disorder in the aura; like I am putting my hands around my aura and looking for bands of disorder and the more rings you go out the more times you make a circle, it's as though you make a higher frequency. You go counterclockwise, you are going a lower frequency or backwards, you could say. And doing both hands is very good and you could going forward, you could go back, you could go at an angle and get a completely different sort of a read-out. This is very, very soothing and clearing.

(Talk about dogs). Well I guess that's probably enough tonight? Any questions? I guess I don't need to talk about the Chihuahuas on the tape.

(Break in Tape.)

Ok, on the agenda today is identifying places and ways in which you can become contaminated, spiritually contaminated. Since we have had some changes in our auric constitutions relating to differences in our ability to...in an attempt to not be as contaminated as before....the holy powers have seen fit to change our anatomies a little bit. But it has been a little difficult to figure out exactly where we have been getting problems. What I found this morning, I will be typing this up, so you don't need to write all these energies. When T3 came in around 2:30 or so, I felt some kind of disorder that was very distressing. I was trying to figure out what was coming out of his aura and I realized it was as though something was rupturing, out or in, in a part of his aura that was supposed to not be going out or in. So, it's as though elements or planetary energies or something were being thrown into a centrifuge. So I wanted to know what exactly was happening. The way that I traced it was, I found the aura ring that was manifesting this disorder was an aspect of the desire substance aura, so I thought "What exactly are the components of the desire substance aura?" I found that there was a series of energies or traits that could be linked like a strand of DNA. So I traced them one at time and I named them, which I will give you a name, and I found the ones that were like perforated and exploding.

Now, there is an aspect of the desire substance that goes somewhat inward, you could say centripetally, normally. But it is a different aspect that it is merely to balance the egoic substance that goes out; it is not supposed to overpower one or the other. They are balancing forces.

I found I could dowse in this order, and you can dowse as I speak to see if you have a disorder along these. That there is like a genetic link of different forces that could be said to weave around in this energy in a sort of a snake like pattern. The first one appeared to be Mercury and then to the New Star that was identified, Vulcan, Saturn, Pluto, Water/Mercury, an unknown trait not yet identified, Jupiter, Mars, Pluto, Venus, Fire Trait, Amber Trait, Thread to Creative Substance which is an aspect of the Iridescent Sea which I have talked about before, Fire, Pluto, Moon, Rose, White Trait, Unknown, Venus, a Crown Thread to Creative Substance, Jupiter, Sun Trait, and then it went to a Will, Love and Intelligence and then Logoic finale. You could say it is a code, a song that makes up a **saint soul desire substance aura**. So, it was like a song if it is sung properly, then, makes a harmonious desire substance aura. And if sung disharmoniously, then it has other problems. Now I did find that if I would check a step-down soul, they would have some of these, not all of them; it is a similar mechanism with a step-down soul as well.

When I would find a glitch in the genetic desire material, I would ask, "Ok, is it because this energy is blowing outward in a centrifugal aspect, or blowing inward centripetally beyond the resistance of the null zone?" I found that there is a null zone between the egoic substance and the desire substance and that if it ruptured through there, it showed a difference of pressure that was unbalancing. You could say this is like a wire that has insulation between two layers and if they touch each other, they could short out at a certain point, like the poles. Like getting two prongs together touching on a plug-in and then plugging it into the wall but wiring them both together so that they would mix the negative and positive poles.

What I found was, that there are several layers...particularly the Rose layer of this genetic code, which you could measure it on a snake-like system which I will probably try to draw up for you. (*See following LESSON: Law of Spiritual Manifestation*) I could find areas where T3, in particular a Rose area...I asked "what is the reason that this happened?" And then I tried to tune into the moment that it happened and it seemed that in light of this time-point of this code, that T3 was about 20 years younger, he was like a 22 year old. There was something wrong, something hung up, in the age of 22. What I found was, it had to do with something clearing from an old Sun-type anatomy relating to the Desire Aura working its way to the surface, like a splinter to be evicted. What I did was check the To Do Charts, and it might have been Return to Sender or Return to God or it might have been disassemble in the Pineal. But it was easy to do with the charts. So that glitch, in the desire anatomy then healed.

I checked it and you could say that these little snake-like projections go all the way in so that it affects the entire Desire Aura but there was also a correlation you could say to the location on the aura. When I was in his auric field, I was miserable but mesmerized by the mystery of it, that whenever I was in one direction, I felt as if bugs were crawling all over me. If you find the sensation of bugs crawling, it is not like Sylphic Biters but it is a sense of something biting you, it's less like ants; it's more like air, like—something blowing on you that is caustic. Like a caustic breath that makes you itch as if there is a chemical in it. It is almost as though you dipped your flesh into a chemical solution that causes you to itch because of the chemicals. It felt like a Chemical Auric Irritant at specific sites. I felt it most strongly on my head.

But when I cleared the aura during the night, I felt better, so I was happy that it happened, because I could then identify it for you. But I found you had to check several things which we will make a chart, today, on these different substances which go in this certain coded order. There may be a foreign egoic globule on a part of it. And that egoic globule could cause you to have disorder. Or it could be a desire tendril or something along that line. It could be self in the past or the future that causes an unbalancing.

I'll make up a chart and identify the rest of the causes in the next few minutes. This particular thing; I found these have to do with a past conflict that are surfacing like splinters relating to the desire aura. They have to do with past conflicts of some type. There seems to be a male/female social conflict that you could say has somewhat to do with the Law of Gender. So it has to do with a Law or a Virtue that might have a problem. I also found I could dowse things on this as a Virtue problem. I found that besides the planetary energies and trait energies there was, you could say, an aspect of the Virtues within it. You could say there is an aspect of it that...if the desire substance aura could be said to be moving inward, there's a Virtue Auric Layer that surrounds it that could be said to have hologrammatic balls of Virtue power. This would be like an insulator. The Virtues are insulators and also powers.

It is in many ways the Virtue Aura is like a lubricant, so there would not be auric cracks. The more Virtue that one had...of course there are other aspects of this to unfold...but the Virtue Aura is adjacent or is a component right outside of the Desire Aura. This is what it appears to be, the best I can tell. I found I had to check the Virtues up to 31 of T3 to clear part of this Rose Substance, (this) part of the Desire Aura because there was an adjacent Virtue problem from the age of 22. And, there was also an aspect of the Law of Gender and the Virtues.

Then I wondered about the Egoic and how does it interface? I realized that there was something that was similar to a genetic **G-type Protein**. It's not a protein, but it has a mechanism that is similar in the lower realm. I saw that there was a null zone that had a specific function, in that it was to be a communicator field. It's like a field of intensification of energies, there is a creative potential here, or a protective energy. I am not clear on everything relating to the **Null Zone**, yet, because my focus was not on just normal functioning but on what abnormal functions were currently affecting it. It seemed to be a priority, and I found that there are **Retro-7 Elements** that are linked to zombies.

Remember in the drawing that was done, the Logoic Forces (*not currently available*) here that shows the Milky Way going out one way and a Retro System going out the other way; that little-bitty drawing? That is very significant because the zombies, you could say, it's as though they have a consciousness that is linked with a retro system by resonance. But it has a sub-normal Virtue system. So within the realm of Spiritual Science, one of the key things has to do with vibration and if they resonate with another world system, they will dowse as *being* participants in that world system.

What I found was, that by resonance, they are somehow linked with foreign elements and that I have identified 7. I have to talk to T3 about this, but there seem to be seven, which I would recommend we call them by letter: ABCDEFG Elements that are harmful. So you would say "In my null zone..." if those are in there, they could cause a bulging and a rupture in the null zone by im-balancing the pressures. So I'd say "Do I have any of the **Retro Elements A, B, C, D, E, F, G?** Mag has a D retro element. Then I would ask what to do with that? Blast it with the Name of God; Disassemble it, Nagual Blast, Return to God. There is a sense of pumping something out of her aura with it. You may have to use waveforms with this, I don't know. See, I still feel a pumping out of her aura, out of the null zone. This is where a lot of you are having problems, with the null zone. See, I can feel when it finally pumped out. T3 has a D type, (do) just a straight Return to God. I would like all of you to take other students (who are not here).

First get all the A's all of your (null zones) and then help the others (who were assigned). We have to do (each of the letters) differently because they are different configurations. This is the reason, I suspect, why we are all falling into the soul toilet. (Laughs) Wouldn't they love to get a hold of that in the newspaper? "Don't get flushed".... "I just feel positively flushed this morning!"

(Student comment) "You're going to need a permit for that!"

T2: I think we're going to have to put a "Stop Work" on that Soul Toilet...stop flushing.

Now let's move to B substance. I bet the animals might get contaminated with these, too. (Pause) Let's go to the C Type. (Pause) What's interesting to me is that I can feel it in different parts of my body; with C I can feel it in my eyes, more. You can do these on your own, let's pull out D...I can feel this one below my neck. Let's do E, I can feel this in my nose. It feels like we are pulling to our throat, blasting and Returning to God.

T3 has a very bad E. We'll get these out of the way and see what else we can find. Let's do F. I can feel this in the Eustachian Tubes and ears very strongly. It's like it is pulling out of the top of the head. So we have this null zone that still has mysterious aspects that I don't know about, and that has contaminates that we have not yet identified. It feels to me, when you pull out the ABCDEFG energies out from the retro planets that you feel clearer headed.

Going inward to the aura, we see the egoic substance aura has a kind of a spiraling toward the out that would balance the snake-like shape inward of the desire substance. It's as though they create sort of an energy field. This egoic substance I've identified has certain genetic energies that are linked as well; it's just that go in a spiral rather than a snake direction.

I've found that there were certain energies, some of which I'm not sure that I have the right name, but they have certain aspects. It would seem that part of this (**Egoic**) **genetic code** had a *Divine Intelligence Substance relating to the crown; then to a White energy; Thread to Crown Substance; a Solar Plexus sort of creative substance; Uranus substance, Moon substance, an Unknown Planet, Blue substance, Amber Substance, Rose Substance, Nerve Aura Substance component, a Mercury Substance; Sun Substance; Rose Substance again; Spiritual Element of Carbon; Saturn; then a*

Will Substance of some type; and a Holy Spirit type Substance. There was an aspect of the **Father Point, Point of the Father**; and another type of Holy Spirit type layer; then there was the connection of the G-type Substance to the Null Zone—it was where they met, the Null Zone. You could say that the Holy Spirit/Father/Holy Spirit would be right next to where it joins up with the communicative substance within the Null Zone. It started with Divine Intelligence substance adjacent to what appears to be the Lymphatic Aura and then goes on out.

So, I found that it was possible in this code to have messed up spots where things were attached. I found a vestigial tail contamination that interfered with this egoic substance that could be milked out of the vestigial tail and disintegrated—go through the steps. Periodically I would find things between the substances or there would be a missing dissonance point, as though the genetic code was broken for the egoic substance. So I would direct healing energies or adjusting energies to that and it would line right back up.

What I find interesting, I don't have all the mysteries of the other auric components. I'll try to get this in cleaner order today, I couldn't get all this done before 10:00 (AM). One of the mysteries is, if you look at the way that (Rudolf) Steiner talked about types and how he talked about how illnesses seemed to be caused by imbalances between the etheric and the astral...if one was too strong or too weak then one would outbalance the other. If you had too strong of an etheric then you would tend to get **cancers**, too strong of an astral, you would tend to get **deficiency diseases** such as hypothyroidism, low stomach acidity, poor digestion, those sort of problems. What I think, even though the anatomy may be considerably different, and I think there is still a strong component of what he called the two forces that need to balance each other. By the desire and the egoic balance and the balance of health, mental, physical, spiritual health, would be the balance in the desire and egoic rings. It's not that one is over strong; it is maybe a person has more desire than they have intelligence. This would have to do with the aspects of the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit.

As you know, the **Desire Substance** is strongly correlated with the Son. If you think of the love aspect of Jesus, you can readily see that. The **Egoic Substance** has a very strong aspect of correlating with the Holy Spirit and as you can see at the end there were Holy Spirit/Father/Holy Spirit connections. It has to do with intelligence. If a person misuses, or if a person is extremely devotional and prays to icons all the time but they lack the spiritual scientific egoic aspect of developing the communication with the Divine Intelligence...what happens is, they weaken this, they get too strong there, whether it's good or bad desires, and they can rupture into the null zone and create portals to the zombie retro-world. They would get the soul toilet problems.

An overview would be, it is generally a problem with balance of desire or egoic if one gets a lot of repeated problems in the auric field. If you have "retro desire", "evil desires" maybe you are thinking...that you are too irresponsible in your thoughts, or you are not deliberate in the way that you go through your charts. **There is a very good reason that we have developed so many charts and so many layers of teaching**, it is to help you integrate on a cellular level, at ways of learning, so that you can then apply them in higher ways for Divine Intelligence. You are being taught ways to think that are novel in many ways. Some of them interface the world's systems, educational systems, but they have components of Gnosticism along with them. And the boundaries...even though we write charts, which are very concrete charts, the boundaries of the understanding of those symbols are open. So, we are not just sitting and opening our minds to anything like a lot of Eastern systems, but we are in fact, having a structure, a disciplined structure so as to build our Spiritual Science upon that structure so that our Gnosticism is not fanciful thinking and irrational fantasy, but is based upon the Cosmic Laws, the Divine Anatomy and upon the Virtues.

So that everything that we do, although we may have wacky names, everything that we do is based upon the fundamental principles of Law and Order of the Universe. All we are doing by all of our many systems is finding ways to learn it and use it within an intelligent, conscious action with the first attention. By learning how to operate with the first attention instead of just "trusting in the Lord" you are then partaking of the qualities of divinity which of course is heresy in most of the churches.

What I am saying to you it is your *responsibility* to partake of the qualities of divinity; of which Divine Intelligence of which Divine Love and the understanding of what it *means* to have Divine Love are components. And if we fail to partake of those traits, then we are not following the teachings of Jesus who said "Greater things shall ye do..." And it is our responsibility to do that and not just rest on the laurels of our predecessors. To in fact take the divine truths and put them in every component of our bodies, minds and souls so that we may therefore, become Christ-like in our emanations and fulfill our task on earth as saints.

So anyway, we have a little bit of work to do here before it is complete. I need to finish the rest of the mapping of it. And of course we have the multi-level legal, mental problems that unfortunately are part of the persecution that we have to deal with, as well. That will be all for the class (this morning) and we will have class again tonight.

END OF SIDE ONE

LAW OF SPIRITUAL MANIFESTATION

LESSON October 28, 1993

The creation of spiritual beings occurs due to the following components: the presence of a primal element (cosmic dust particle), a dissonance point, a degree of rotation in relationship with the Logoic impulse, assignment of a frequency in relationship to other beings, the assignment of waveform (such as centripetal or centrifugal), the assignment of a name (traits), the assignment of numbers (Virtues), the presence of a creative nagual yin/yang balanced couple.

Each nagual pair, and their party, has the ability to harness spiritual forces far beyond the norm for Suns. Part of their ability, and their responsibility, is to create angelic elementals and other holy beings through the use of Divine Law. The difficulty some of you have had rests in the Law given above, because you did not realize when you were creating living beings. Out of the haphazard creation of nagual elementals, you have brought suffering upon yourself and others. The problem has been for your leaders to identify the methods of creation gone awry, so as to help you. This has been hindered by the fluctuations in your individual molds, to such a degree, that I had to wait until the cosmic dust had settled.

Now is the time for us to carefully examine our spiritual anatomies and physiologies, so as to harness the abilities within them. Even your old plain Sun selves contained unmapped mysteries of creation, and yet it is now time to figure out your current system, without undue speculation about another time/space.

Some of you have residual disorder from old Sun soul ties that are surfacing like splinters in your desire and egoic auric layers. You should go through the TO DO charts and attempt to remove these aspects that drag you down. Some of them will drowse as future Sun stuff, because of the aspects of future humanoid contamination that was so prevalent in your past monadic configuration.

A close comparison to your current creative power was given in the old lessons regarding the etheric pyramids that arose out of the procreative act, as though ready to fulfill the function of new Earth Soul Cells. There was also mention of the creation of egoic elementals in the older writing, as yet these new creations are far more palpable and powerful than you have ever manifested. Unfortunately, many of them are disharmonious, because you have not been taught the Law behind the creation.

As I have pointed out before, the sexual energy of Naguals is not primarily a physical (as you know of the word “physical”) force. For this reason, a child can be paired with an opposite sex adult who lives in another country. The sexual unity of naguals is helpful, but not required, for the manifestation of holy beings as an outcome of the relationship. However, it is important for both the male and the female naguals to be impeccable and have a balance of Virtues, because the manifestation of holy beings requires the synergy power (see earlier lesson on this power).

Without the synergy power, no manifestation of holy creative force can occur, as a result of the yin/yang relationship. It has been necessary for me to review the types of current contamination in all of us, so that we may be clear enough to have the synergy power. This has been a real struggle, but must be done, or our nagual party cannot fulfill its purpose. Contaminated warriors cannot create holy energies, but tend to create foul monsters.

In my struggle to understand, I came to realize that a lot of contamination is coming from the desire auras of students from many points along the string of attributes making up the desire substance. The list of attributes are like genes within your physical genetic material. The sequence was important in the spiritual code for the desire substance. The order appears to be : Mercury, new star, Vulcan, Saturn, Pluto, water/mercury, unknown trait, Jupiter, Mars, Pluto, Venus, Moon, Fire, amber, iridescent sea from creative thread, fire, Pluto, Moon, rose, violet, white, unknown trait, Venus, crown creative substance, Jupiter, Sun, Will, Love, Intelligence, Logoic spark. The energy chain seemed to move in a snake-like motion inward to the auric core.

Between the desire auric ring and the egoic auric ring, I found a null zone, in which were up to seven malignant energies from retro worlds. I labeled these malignant energies “A, B, C, D, E, F, G” retro-substance. These could be removed by going through the standard “to do” procedures. Apparently the null zone is supposed to carry a type of communication substance, like a spiritual G. protein substance. This substance could be missing, or have elemental dissonance point problems, frequency problems, and so on.

Closer in to the body, the egoic ring could be found. It also had a type of genetic code that could be read: Crown chakra intelligence, white trait, solar plexus thread to creation substance, Uranus, Moon, unknown planet, blue trait, amber trait, rose trait, base of spine nerve substance, Mercury, Sun, rose, carbon element, Saturn, will substance, Holy Spirit substance, Creative Male Spark of the Father substance, Holy Spirit substance, spiritual communication substance (like the G protein). These components of the egoic chain seem to spiral out from the aura, within the ring boundaries. Some people seem to have contamination from other people's vestigial tails, and so on, attaching to the components of the egoic chain or desire chain.

The balance between the egoic aura and the desire aura pressures seem to be a key to health and happiness of the nagual, and are impacted by any null space condition of contamination. Since the substances within the egoic and desire

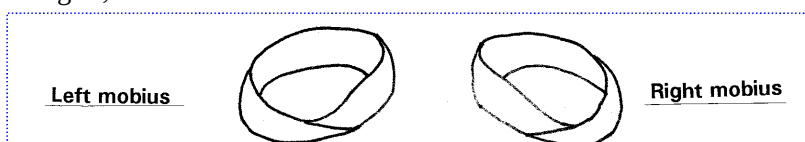
auras are composed of elements, it is imperative that the listed links of the chains be free of rupture, point confusion, or other problems, lest the whole aura get messy.

Another disorder along the chains could be called “Name Lost”. This occurs in relationship to one’s guardian angels or other holy connections. To restore these lost connections, check along the chains and pray, check the To Do, and WILL the Name to be restored.

If the whole aura gets full of messed up elements, then the auric rings begin to rupture in key points, and disorder spills into the core of the person. The stumps of elemental primal creative threads become food for vampires, and threaten the soul of the individual nagual.

Outside the desire aura, one can find the Virtue aura, which can be depicted as little spheres rotating harmoniously, like ball bearings. The Virtue aura, if strong, should serve as a type of auric shield. If a person has a conflict with Law or Virtues, then holes may appear in this layer of the aura or the adjacent null space, causing an entry point for disordered vicinity forces. In the intact Virtue aura, a physical response occurs when a disorder tries to enter the aura. Strong skin itching, tingling, or a sensation of hot or cold can be perceived by the intact Virtue aura, when disorder is pushing against the Virtue spheres. This should be taken as a sign to clear the vicinity.

There are null spaces between the other auric layers, as well. The fourth nagual aura can be found outside the desire aura, with a null space between. Nagual substance seems to be composed of the following chain of traits: Venus, water/mercury, rose trait, solar plexus desire substance, nagual creative energies substance found between thighs, moon energies, and crown thread to creation substance.



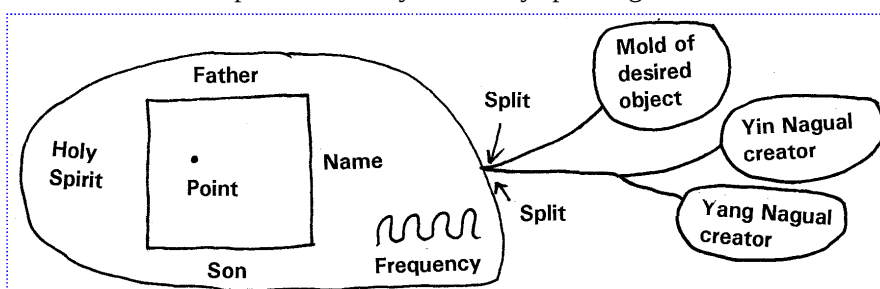
I have given you the example of the figure 8 to represent the desire aura, and yet a mobius shape is more fitting. A mobius shape can be right hand shape or a left hand shape.

If a desire aura is aligned with the “soul toilet” (usually through affinity with zombies), then it gets a left hand mobius shape, and is destructive to the nagual.

If the naguals can clean up the fundamental elements of all destructive energies from retro-worlds arising from zombie interaction, and subsequently align their auric rings in a powerful way, then they can safely merge energies with another nagual of opposite gender so as to create powerful forces capable of changing the world. The nagual of opposite gender does not have to be their dual, but is more powerful if it is so. When a pair of naguals align with holiness and with each other, the creation of holy beings is spontaneous, and wondrous to behold.

By knowing the mechanism, we can hope to purge all disorder, so as to be more perfect servants to God. We can only approximate with words the magnificent process, and yet we struggle to do so, to help our besieged lower mind to understand the miracles of transformation.

To create spiritual beings, one must first have primal elements. Nagual yin/yang teams spontaneously tend to absorb and energize these little primal elements. The primal elements are all around, but it takes a yang creative spark and a yin receiving power to energize the primal elements in order to prepare them for an act of higher creation. A point of dissonance must then be assigned in the appropriate spot, so as to hook the creation to the Logos. The relative tension on a 360 degree scale must be ascertained, with the Yang component the pointer. The frequency of the creation must be assigned. A name must be assigned, so as to give direction and sensory traits to the creation, to bind it to material expression and experience. (Recall that the universe was created through the ten numbers and twenty-two sounds. Review of the Gnostic book is in order). Last, but not least, the creative umbilical thread must be severed from the mold of the Name to the creation, therefore releasing it, as well, from the creator (you). The diamond shape primal element would then take on the shape of a cube, symbolically speaking.



Many of you have made spontaneous creations that still have threads to you or to an object of desire. The recent destructive cloning mechanisms and obsession demon seeds were all part of these confused creative aspects of yourselves, which hopefully can be whipped into shape soon. You must remember to split threads from the Named

Object Mold and yourself from the creation. This includes angels, etc. If you do not remove the threads, then the creation is bound to you like a fetus to his mother.

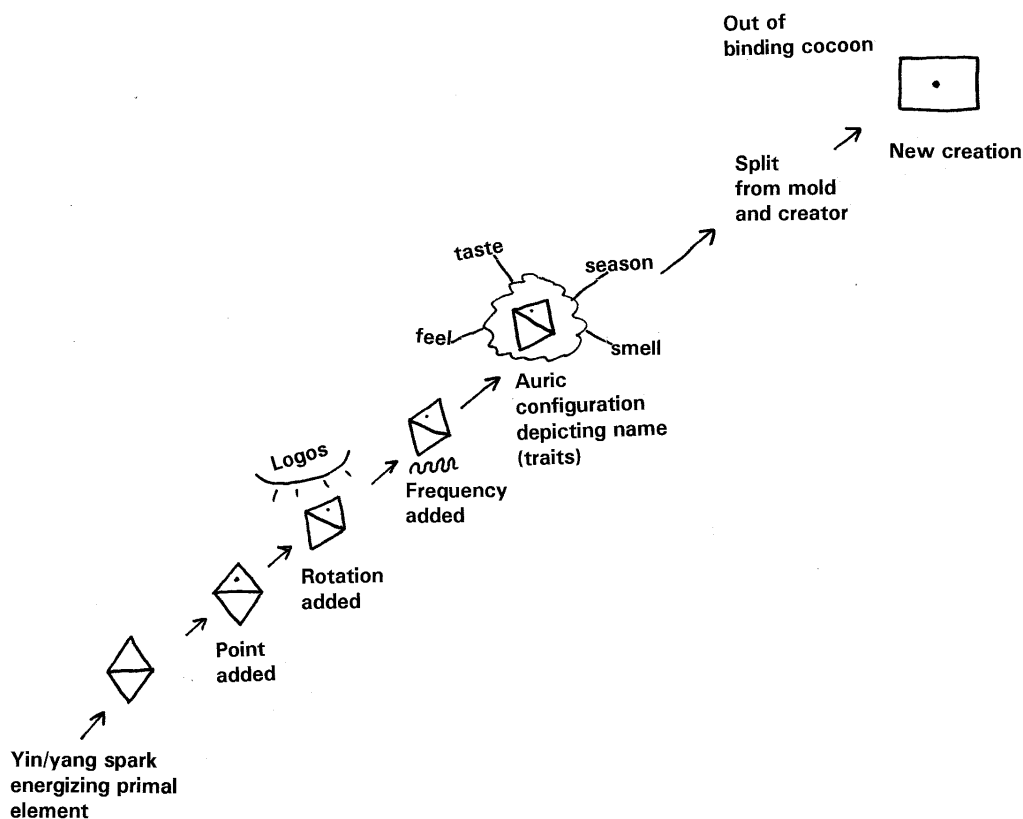
This should make all of you aware of the importance regarding the monitoring of desires and thoughts, lest you create an elemental clone in a haphazard fashion that is linked to you like a ton of bricks. In particular, if your object of desire is a zombie from the past, you will fill up with disorder, and may lose your soul. The pull to the past, or to the future, causes ruptures of the yin/yang balance within the primal elements, therefore rupturing parts of the aura. Symptoms of remaining threads include nasal congestion and genitor-urinary tract irritation.

Remember that Jesus asked the demons for their name and number. He was asking for their perverted Virtue aspects and their assigned sounds relating to the traits of planets, senses, and season. By knowing your enemy, you always win. He knew that to disassemble a demon meant to take the process of creation in reverse, so as to dismantle the pathetic creation.

Some people think that a thought-form demon is no big deal, but that is a whole other ball game from nagual created elements. Nagual created elementals, whether intentional or accidental, have the forces of the Logos behind them to cause destruction or to function as powerful angels of glory. I have told you repeatedly that Virtues are powers, not ideas. Likewise, the name of a creation is a very powerful part of its creation. This is why Adam was assigned the job of naming all the plants and animals in the Garden of Eden. He was materializing them from an etheric state of being.

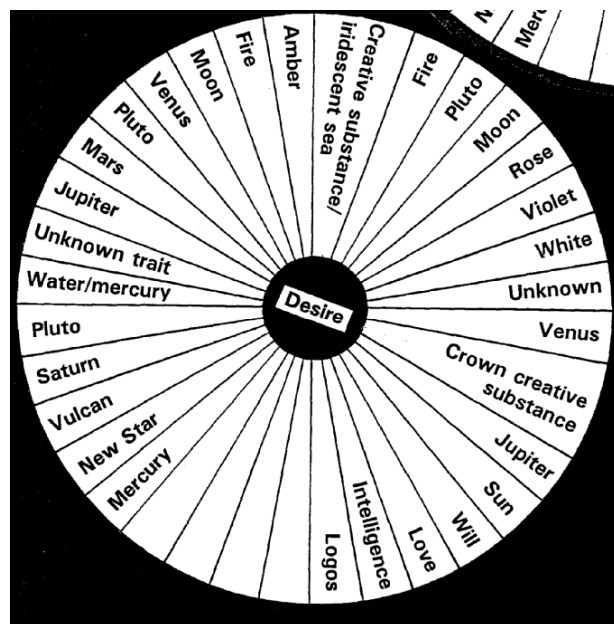
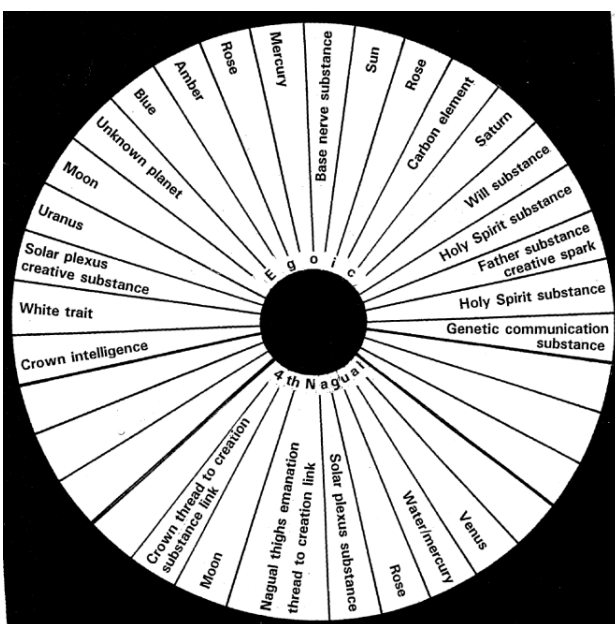
When the traits of taste, smell, touch, season, mirth and so on are added in specific recipes to creations, then they take on life. The name is merely the chain of attributes of sensory experience, among other traits. Assigning a name is not difficult, if you know what to assign. For instance, I may want to assign a name of Saint Michael to a created angel, and so merely tune into the traits of Michael with my throat, and let the silent sound fly outward to the creation. It is like when you say the Name of God, only you are saying the names of other holy manifestations. Saying the Name of God is very powerful, because it aligns you with the Name from which you are springing from as a holy spark from a flame.

Manifestation of a New Creation Diagram



Wrong or missing name on auric ring component (Egoic, desire, virtue, nagual, holy being, other)
Wrong elemental frequency (check 1-800 for correct element)
Wrong, missing, or foreign dissonance point or points
Wrong elemental rotation (check 360)
Creation umbilical cords to you, dual, or mold of Name
Lack of synergistic yin/yang power or yin/yang element rupture
Past, present, future link to zombie, old self, place, or idea
Link to soil toilet and "down" pull to retro-worlds
A, B, C, D, E, F, G, or other retro-element contamination
Zombie mitosis feeder lines present
Missing or Foreign New Star Substance contamination
Name lost MOBIUS DISORDER
Missing or foreign new nagual substance contamination
Inappropriate centripetal/centrifugal forces in aura or elements
Formed destructive creations that must be chopped, liquified, etc.
Sex aura contamination needs to be pulled out nose or genitals
Part of self out maladaptively
Disturbed desire genetic code
Desire: Mercury, new star, Vulcan, Saturn, Pluto, water/mercury, unknown trait, Jupiter, Mars, Pluto, Venus, Moon, fire, amber, creative substance/iridescent sea, fire, Pluto, Moon, rose, violet, white, unknown, Venus, crown creative substance, Jupiter, Sun, Will, Love, Intelligence, Logos
Disturbed egoic genetic code
Egoic order: crown intelligence, white trait, solar plexus creative substance, Uranus, Moon, unknown planet, blue, amber, rose, base nerve substance, Mercury, Sun, rose, carbon element, Saturn, Will substance, Holy Spirit substance, Father substance creative spark, Holy Spirit substance, Genetic communication substance
Fourth level new nagual order: Venus, water/mercury, rose, solar plexus substance, nagual thighs emanation thread to creation link, Moon, crown thread to creation substance link

October 28, 1993



It is Dangerous to Negotiate with Darkness

CLASS NOTES Evening October 28, 1993

This has been a difficult day for all. We have struggled to maintain calm, and endure during times of persecution. If we base what we know not only on these teachings, but others as well, including those of our Lord Jesus, we look on the experiences that we may endure that are similar, but in a different octave. The servant is not greater than the master.

When Jesus was praying 40 days on the mountain, the dark forces appeared and said "Turn the rock into bread, show that you are a master", and he said "Man does not live by bread alone". They said "Why not fly off the mountain, use your mystical powers, you can have all that is below (an aspect of material longing and fear of death shown to him), but he said "Get thee behind me satan".

A holy person is not obliged to prove himself before idiots. It is dangerous to negotiate with darkness. Realize they have a completely different mindset, and be very cautious. Jesus was not an idiot, and when arrested and asked "Are you the King of the Jews?" He said "Who do you say that I am?" Answering with a question; he knew they were like a bunch of fancy lawyers trying to trap him.

Learn from experience. We may have to suffer something similar. "Foxes have their holes, and birds their nest, but the son of man has no place to lay his head". We can't cling to the fruits of our labors, as they will take all that we have worked for, and steal our children. For V. it was an advantage for T1 to vanish and be thought dead. Unfortunately it was not secure enough. The key was to act early as a mode of protection in the hopes this wouldn't happen.

Free will prevails. T2 did not invite the tragedy and would have preferred to avoid. One may say "Why did she keep Ce around so long (allowing him) to gather information, to be more malignant, to mail the information for law suits?" Because, though she saw the dangers (and saw it in several others), it was God's will to allow them the opportunity to change their minds. Many theologians ask why Jesus allowed Judas (as a disciple). Since the 1970's the idea was that Judas was set up to fulfill prophecy; but that is not true. It is all free will as the **future** is either possible, probable, concretized, or shadow.

It was destined that Jesus would die (due to the Age of Water). Did the time it had to occur be within three years? No, the variables were due to free will. Everything is within Law. If in life we see someone has an option for a step down soul, but once we see they are dangerous, we must base the decision on whether it is God's will. T2 has seen cases where it was dangerous, yet she would repeatedly help, and spend 20 hours a week for a month to help get them past their resistance to Law and their hatred for God, to tip the scales.

We can't look back and say that was a waste of time. We can't see through the eyes of the world. We are here to do God's will, and perhaps we will work 30 hours a week for a year on one person. A warrior does not judge by whether he wins or loses but by impeccable behavior. If one is impeccable, then one does exactly God's will... and does not do it to be comfortable or to be an idiot, or to lose or gain money. God's will be done. When one is truly dead, nothing more on earth or the world would entice or torment one enough to lead one away from being a holy servant of the Father, or Heaven.

One does not sorrow. A person may lose all but one of their children, but the person is not sorrowful because that one child has a soul. If one is told they must suffer some of the trials of Jesus, why not go to the conspirator's houses to destroy? Is it God's will? No. So the conspirators may run their idiot course, and follow free will, allowing them to lie and destroy everything worked for. One may defend only within Law, and not blow people away with 22's or radionics. It is a tricky thing in the eyes of the world. When the evil forces said to Jesus, "Turn this rock to bread, etc.", that is exactly what evil wants us to do; to be just like them, which is destructive.

This is not saying one should not shoot someone breaking into one's home, or not to fight in court within a certain context, or human zombie Law. As sometimes we have to protect ourselves in the material world. The detectives in San Francisco could tell when a murder was done by a homosexual, as the victim would be stabbed ten times more than necessary to kill them. Within the homosexual community it was more common to see this "overkill". This information may seem irrelevant but in the context of a spiritual basis and soul shift the yin and yang are of primary importance and if the elements rupture the yin and yang go awry. Zombies have this aspect of overkill like the homosexuals in San Francisco. The yin and yang of the fundamental aspect of personality have flipped and gone berserk. The zombies after us will have an overkill drive. They won't just want to shut us down, but will want to stab us 10 times over what is necessary to kill us.

Last year if T2 had described this scenario to us we would have said it was paranoia. What is being said now is not paranoia. V. was told to sell his house a few months ago. Timing is very important, and if he had sold the house he would be better off. He dragged his feet thinking it was a casual comment. It was not a casual comment. We are in hard times and it takes great strength and personal stamina. We can operate within Law and project mentally what should

happen; with the zombie tendencies to over kill and to boredom (if we put them off long enough they will be bored and go after another victim, or their own business.)

The Law of Polarity indicates they will always go after the weakest link. In the Animal Kingdom they go for the stragglers or the young. Children are vulnerable.

There is no point in our moving, as they would follow. Polarity indicates that the more spiritual power is gathered, the more spiritual power against us is gathered as well, and the more hate provoked. This is not a cause for sorrow, but for rejoicing. If we had not achieved mightily, they would not be after us so much.

A shadow existed to go into hiding since July. It extended a far way, and was so huge with the likelihood of not just prison and asylum, but also death. Options. With the rumors of death, the murder plans abated. This was good since T2 was paralyzed. It was hit and miss with bleeding eardrums, skull fracture, deafness, bruises; the shadows in many ways were a sign of potential physical assault, of a possible shot in the head. This was taking a blow ahead of time. This sounds paranoid, but we see huge bruises pop out. T2 tends to respond to shadows, and this gives us time. T2 is not attached to the body and she is committed to finishing the work. Some (shadows) she can predict and stop. A strong likelihood exists of a hassle around the houses, and then this too, will pass.

Aspects of the Art of War if one is in a weakened condition do not choose to fight. Now, we are under transformation spiritually with revisions and adjustments. We feel cloudy and blocked, which is a necessary mechanism to be more impervious to assault. During this transformation and weakness, the dark forces chose to assault. By Monday we should gain our power again. We can build up our power, and make changes in the spiritual plane that echo down to the physical to gain control. Now, we retreat and hide while we are weak. It is entirely smart to do so. If we are in the desert and a pack of wolves surround us and chase, it would be damn foolish to walk up to them and give them a hug. One may go to a cave and with a sharp stick poke until they give up. Find a place to retreat, be invisible, make a fire or throw a dead rabbit out to distract.

During the night, and when alone, we can't let them gnaw or jump on you, or say to them "I am a friend I love you, let's be friends". The zombies are trying now to smell blood. Lie low to be cunning; don't expect them to be fair. If we think they care or want to be fair, we have a problem. We can appeal to the pack mentality with sentimental associations that is stalking. Zombies are motivated by social needs only and if you cross them, they will cut your throat. Zombies didn't hate V. and D. but they tried to destroy. They may seem benign and congenial, but beware.

Hopefully a day will come to change the tide of events so that step down souls will be given and they not be so wretched, but more like the old animal types. Zombies do not understand the spiritual, yet one can appeal to their higher education. Those zombies who are highly educated would pride themselves in understanding archetypes, etc., and one approach would be to the snobbery of the elite zombies to turn against the uneducated zombies to do battle with each other (so that we don't have to do it). Zombies like to argue with each other. Even Waco has an underground support group. Last week a group called in their support for us. Best is to allow them to calm down, ask an attorney to do the work, and allow them to battle it out. We can do nothing with Halloween coming; it is when the dark force powers are the strongest.

We can't rest in natural law, but we can rest in Holy Law: Rhythm and Season. We would be idiots to go into the public now. T1 taught for three years. At the end of those teachings came a crisis. Something about cycles of three, and a projected probability of crisis in five years; a probability of physical death exists as one reaches a maximum amount of polarity. One attracts destruction with holy work. This has been repeated dozens of times throughout history.

Be grateful the teachings have not stopped. We have reached amazing levels, but it has been difficult due to the distractions; legal, elementals, living patterns, anguish. But with the new Laws, and the revisions which reduce the ability for the dark forces to hook in, we are moving toward victory. Don't judge victory through the eyes of the world. Last year we had 100 students, and it is good we don't now, as it increases the possibilities for destruction.

If we have 12 students we can get by. We will be ok if we are impeccable. Twelve are needed to man the directions and lines of force in such a way as to exact a change in consciousness and draw in the holy Powers. People are able to summon in the Holy Powers when impeccable. We have succeeded; we have more than 12 impeccable warriors. We have managed to come through all of this and still have more than the minimum for major work. We are still alive, and have the materials to do the work. With a residual of the First Amendment, we can covertly go about our duties.

Do: Return to God or Send all things from the past/future, old sun souls (sic).

Check alignment of auras and directions to the diagrams.

Review of the Elements: Find: Degree of rotation, where it is, where it should be and will to return to correct location. Dissonance point inside the elemental structure; *Where it is, where it should be?* And *will* to return to correct location.

For detail: Find the frequency of the element and whether it is centripetal or centrifugal.

Ask If the element is/has: *Ruptured...Mutated...Shape Ok?...Dark Forces... Foreign Material...*

Missing Dissonance Point (pray that it be added).

If the elements are not cleared, they are cut off from God. By clearing mechanically, one can do it mentally.

Check: *Ruptured/Other*, **Use:** the To Do charts.

In clearing the elements we will feel a lot better. We are throwing off by products with the spiritual changes. This is similar to moving the assemblage points in the aura; the dissonance points in the elements. The **Assemblage Points** were mega-dissonance points. We built skills by practicing with the assemblage points.

Ask: “Any foreign material at all?”

Do: We can clear by using the new body charts that show the auras around the body. (*See Aura Circle Chart*)

A lot can be cleared by pulling from nose and genitals

A lot can be pulled to the throat and blasted.

Our biggest problem is that we are still losing egoic and desire substance. We are not used to controlling them and they were all over the place. **Do:** Consciously, and constantly, *will* them back.

Sex Aura: This is the creative impulse and where the elements leak sex aura substance when they crack open. Foreign substance will get the nose runny or sore. **Ask** for your elements to be cleared and healed, and **Do:** *Will* the substance to return to self and others. Under stress it is easy to rupture the elements.

Think of the desire and egoic aspects. Both are composed of elemental particles, and if mastered at the elemental level, we are doing well. They need to not split apart. Be in control of the primal elemental particles which are the precursor to the physical. A master is not a pawn of desires, emotions or thoughts. We need to be sturdy enough to fulfill our task and help man. We especially lose desire substance from the nose, mouth and eyes. Pull it back and *will* it from disorder to order.

Desire and egoic essence, plus lower auras (tissue, lymph, etc.): pull back and reorder. Go from the general to the specific. Don't do the elements until you pull back your own essence, and return foreign.

Many times when unable to find the location of a contamination by name, the body charts will pull it. Some people are more visual. If we use the charts as visual aids, we can imprint them on the subconscious and go autopilot. We need to integrate with the physical.

Lecture AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed Side A

October 29 1993

The lessons that have been given this month, the last 6 lessons, ought to be reviewed daily because they build on each other. They are a level of teaching that is harder to understand, so you need to study every day with each other to get a contextual framework with which to keep learning. Now, your spiritual anatomies are somewhat different and we are just now learning the different ways to clear. I would like to go over it as a group to give you an idea...(say) you wake up and feel foggy headed, what is the first thing to do? The little chart from last night's lesson is a table but can be used as a chart, have that out (to work with). *(Student comments inaudible)* Oh, instead of "soil toilet" put "soul toilet". You can dowse over that as a chart or paste into a regular half-moon chart.

Key: Know the parts of your anatomy and work from there. The Desire aura seems to be a major one and seems to be causing a lot of problems. Look at the chain of desire aura; it is like the genetic linkage, or configuration of desire aura in the order that it's found. First let's do a general and then specific. First pull back from eyes, nose, mouth and all your other chakras, especially genitals, all of your desire substance. So just draw it back in, will it back in and think of all directions, like the Bagua. Any absentee students, let's pull it back into them because if they have desire aura substance on you, you want it to go back. In general dowse how much desire substance is back. You may not be able to detect little bits of it out, but you can get more or less 100% back. If you get only 20% of your desire substance (returning) then that reveals some kind of a problem. Then check the amount of foreign desire substance and will it back to its owner.

Some of it feels as though I'm pulling in, to help D. and F. and can feel it coming back into their eyes very strongly That tells me F. might have a leak at the brow chakra. What I would like as we go through each step is for T3 to help me check each person to see if they have their substance back and all the foreign out. We may be able to check the dual soul.

We may not have a reason to tape this portion of the class *(Student comment: for technique it is important)*.

The components of the desire chain can be either be:

Missing...Ruptured...Foreign...Foreign Components...

Dissonance Point Missing along an Elemental Component...(Other)

Just see if something is wrong, missing or foreign in-between. You could put these up on a dowsing chart in the order listed, that's the order you see them with your spiritual eyes.

Please check and see who has substance out. You could have globs of desire substance out or the whole chain; that would be a **quantity disorder**. Or you could have a **quality disorder** in which you would have foreign material in; or a defect within the material itself. Look for quality and quantity disorder in desire substance, egoic and nagual substance.

For foreign egoic, look at the To Do chart. In the lesson with foreign substance on you, you will start itching. My left leg just started itching like crazy and I know it was when I was checking you guys. If you are itching all over, go inside the person's aura that is globbed on you and pull all their substance back in. Like right now I'm trying to pull Ri's back in. That's the only way you're going to stop itching; itching and burning (Laughs).

Remember if you get those retro substances they are generally zombie contamination. Just go to the other chart and this looks like disintegration waveform. Go to the little strip chart, like the one from class. See what to do about it; chop, disintegrate, whatever.

What T3 is seeing is foreign desire substance, and what I'm seeing is the old type desire substance from the past contamination working its way to the surface. So you have to clean up the old type of desire substance that is laden with harmful energies. I want you to specifically **ask** for "*old style desire substance residuals*" and **use** the To Do chart to get rid of. Some you will have to chop because it has formed elemental demons. We will work on others as well. Also obsession seeds fall into this category...from the old stuff, more heavily laden with zombie material than the present stuff and some of it dowses as the future because it has evil humanoid contamination. So **mainly ask** for *past present or future; "old style" desire or egoics* and get rid of them. It will dowse as foreign even if you made it in the past because it is like a trying to put a 220 plug in a 110 socket. It doesn't fit anymore, but it is still there, it can short you if you try to jam it in. It is foreign to your Now anatomy and physiology.

Old self substance egoic or desire, or contamination from others; that includes obsession seeds and desire elementals. *(T3 is blowing his nose)* Now, I think in the lesson we mentioned what it means when a person has snot? *(Laughs)* *(T3: "Cold weather")*. No I don't think that's in there. *(Laughter)*

Try to get rid of that stuff to get clear or your head will feel foggy otherwise. That is really important as the threads; those egoic elementals were created spontaneously. Some of you have threads all over the place which links you to disordered patterns and it will produce snot, itching or crotch problems. Then if you then project a link to someone else and you have that link to disorder, then they will get snot, crotch problems, etc. Your creations that have threads to them are composed of egoic and desire substance, but it may just be the desire strand is left or the egoic strand is left. They are

very closely aligned, normally. It is just that one may fall off before the other or be removed before the other. You could dows that you have only an egoic or a desire, but in reality they tend to go together like two poles of electricity.

Also you should dows whether components of your aura...now Raf was going to do a chart depicting the auric links, but the key thing to know...the desire aura substance tends to go towards the center in its poles.

Your **desire substance aura** has a kind of snake like motion, like a genetic chain that goes all the way in, all the way around you, like a shell of an egg. But it has a waveform that goes all the way into the center in a snake like motion, as well. The null zone between the egoic substance aura and desire aura, this is where you get retro contamination. ABCDEFG is what I arbitrarily named it. All I've identified is 7, but T3 may identify more types looking from a yang perspective. **Egoic substance aura** tends to have an outward spiraling motion, more like a spring outward. You should check if your desire substance aura, or anywhere around it, has an improper centrifugal or centripetal energy. The reason is, if one overpowers the other it causes a rupture. With too forceful a centripetal energy you would tend to overpower the pressure of the egoic centrifugal energy, and then tend to rupture. The balance of the force is important to protect the null zone, too, because the **null zone** has communicative substance--like the G-protein in genetic material---that is very important regarding Holy Beings. If you get communication substance disorders here, your guardian angels get toxic.

The **Virtue aura** is like ball bearing; a bunch of little spheres of light rolling around. This normally has a protective energy. But with a Virtue or Law conflict, there might be a hole here, where you could leak desire substance. The direction of flow is important and this is why you have to dows whether you have a centrifugal or centripetal disorder on any of these points.

There is another null zone outside the Virtue aura and outside that is where the nagual substance is carried. You could say the **nagual aspect** is superimposed in your lower form, over your lower form. It can separate and work independently just like your desire aura can, but you need to think of it as a layer of your beingness. So you have a null zone here and a nagual layer here and then you have a Holy Being aura outside of there.

The layers...you have your basic fundamental tissue, blood, liquid, lymph, egoic, null space, desire, null space, virtue aura, null space, nagual substance and Holy Being. It does not seem to have a null space between the Nagual and Holy Being. Our big task right now is seeing where the contaminations are occurring for you in this schematic. And whether these chains which have the traits, whether they are intact or broken. If the chains that move out or in have contamination or are broken, you will have pressure differentiations that will not be healthy and your aura will be weak. It will affect your physical and mental health. **Depression** is one of the key symptoms. A sense of feeling very weighed down and groggy, is often a null zone problem.

If you remember the shape of the cosmic dust and primal element which is the spiritual predecessor of the physical element...but which are many more than what are commonly thought of as in the physical element range. You could say you have yin or a yang, a positive and a negative polarity. The key aspects are the rotation of this. If the Logos is here, the degree of tension of the Logoic impulse is one...if you turn this molecule...it is like torqueing it, one way or another. Is this molecule moving centripetally or centrifugally--because this would indicate whether it could become a desire substance or an egoic substance.

The type of energy it manifests is dependent upon the direction of flow and also upon the degree of torqueing in relationship to the Logos. It is dependent on the absolute frequency. The rate of vibration is very key and the point in which it is anchored to the Logos. It's as though the point of dissonance in a song--in which Duchess is going to play music later regarding the wonderful Beethoven dissonance factors in music--those are what hook you into listening to it. Whereas music without dissonance is elevator music; it can put you to sleep, and you don't care whether you are listening to it. It might lull you, but not grab you. In the same sense a dissonance point in the primal element creates an anchoring point.

Think about it, that when it is turned, the torqueing of it becomes greater on the thread, like a Thread to Creation. There is an aspect here as well to the thread of creation that is in the center. If there are influences that disturb the vibration; the point of connection to the Logos; the torqueing direction; the yin yang balance; the waveform; such as centrifugal or centripetal, then it can cause a **rupture between the yin/yang of a primal elements**. When that occurs the thread of creation which exists primarily in the core of this, ruptures and this spills out creative droplets. Whenever this molecule gets distorted it spills out droplets and causes what I call a "**stump**". It is like a stump that...beings that want power drink this creative substance, because it is linked to the Logos. And it is a force.

So this is what vampires drink; **spiritual vampires**, because it is power. One of the reasons that evil people such as satanists torture the innocent and most holy victims they can and then sacrifice virgins and stuff, is because they try to cause them such stress that they split open these primal elements so they can drink not just their blood, but their spiritual blood. This is the logic behind torture; to cause ruptures due to the stress of the primal elements which the vampires drink for power. Which then goes into the blood; the rupture forces go into the blood like an adrenalin rush and then the cannibals or vampires drink it. However, if they sacrifice people with no souls, they tend to not have the rush.

Why do you think that so many evil groups try to defile holy beings? Why do you think there are homosexual bars where everyone dresses like nuns? Which there are, they dress like nuns. Why do you think that at an art exhibit they had a crucifix upside down in a jar of urine? The reason was that the defilement of holy beings has been the primary satanic method of causing a leaking, a sorrow, like in the Garden of Gethsemane, when Jesus wept and He sweat blood. Why? Because his body responded more readily to the rupture of the elements due to the fact that he was so aligned to the spiritual that his body got a sudden reaction under the spiritual torture that he was enduring. Knowing the shadow of death was upon him “Yea though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death”? Not just death, but he could see the stress his disciples would have, and that they would likely abandon him. So he was sorrowful and the sorrow caused his absolute cells to rupture and he sweat blood in the garden. You may find in your own body as you purify that you will have physical manifestations of disorder that are similar, that are reactions to the rupturing of the primal elements. I know that some of you have seen my third eye spot bleed, from time to time, under stress. It was bleeding a little yesterday. It does under times of great stress relating to children for example. Weird bruises suddenly pop out on me, or open sores. I’ve seen them on T3: sores pop out in identical locations, and bleeding spots that were like mirror images of mine.

So anyway, that is what it is; it is the sweating of blood I guess you could say. So our key thing then is to identify the elements that have indeed ruptured and that we do not feed the evil around us or the vampires.

Why do you think people really will seek you out and they will hate you at the same time...unless you can learn to become fairly invisible? It is because they smell power. **An ensouled person has inherent power.** People will cling around an ensouled person, but the problem is that they may also try to defile the ensouled person. So even if they cling around you and brag about you, you best be cautious, because they might go for the jugular.

Question: Elements... which on the chart? Is there a distinction?

Answer: The elements in the spiritual sense are precursors to the physical elements. In last night’s lesson is a depiction of how a primal element becomes a material element. The key attributes of a material element that differ is that the shape becomes more like a cube, but I’ve depicted as a square. The primary attributes are the Father, Son and Holy Spirit and Name, which means the sound of its trait and has aspects of season, taste and smell.

What is the difference between, say, if you take a sperm and egg and put them together to create a zygote and it develops into an embryo? What is the primary difference between a sperm and an egg in two Petri dishes and a developing embryo? It is the developing systems that have traits relating to touch and nervous system—one of the first to develop—and smell. When you look at a 6 week old embryo, you can see the rudimentary sinuses forming, the taste, the tongue, all of the attributes of the sensory components are what are missing from the egg and the sperm. And when united by the Law of Interlocking Forms and the other laws that you have covered this month, that causes...when the creative spark of the yin and yang combine in the spiritual world, this is how babies are formed in other realms, other types of babies, babies of angels and babies demons, if one is not careful. Obsession babies; why do we have to go back to the charts repeatedly with the developing fetus and obsessions? Because your creative power was uncontrolled and you hadn’t had time to learn to control it.

The **Name** is the component that you could say would come along with the creative yang spark entering the receiving yin framework. So the yang spark is the carrier of the Name. Why was Adam told to name all the plants and animals in the Garden of Eden? What he was doing was bestowing the yang male spark upon them through the vehicle of his yin mate, so as to then give them a sound and a trait to differentiate them, one from the other. The species: putting the name; he didn’t just go around and say “Ok, I’m going to call you an orchid, I’m going to call you a Chihuahua” That would...you know the Bible is full of mystery, but people take it too literally and they don’t realize that to name things is an incredibly powerful and complex phenomena. It’s not just saying “Ok, I’m going to call you a woman or a man” it is far more complex through the mechanisms of the creative spark...and this is why I have repeatedly stressed the importance of the Laws of Gender and Polarity. Unless those two laws are aligned, no power can be attained by a nagual. That’s why the women should be women and the men should be men. We should endeavor to embrace our genders in such a way that we gain in our power along those lines of gender; women power, and men power; neither one of them weak.

So the key thing to remember is that the nagual (female) must be able to align the auric rings in such a way as to then be able to balance oneself enough with the virtues to match a corresponding male. If one person has mastered 10 virtues and the other has mastered 15, they don’t have a good yin/yang fit. So then the responsibility is for (the teachers) to work together to separate the five virtues and to have the two tens together and that’s explained in the Law of Interlocking Forms...so as to cause you to have more power. We don’t have real good synchronicity in our group just yet, that’s because the laws have not been fully understood or incorporated and this is why we are stressing the repeated study of these laws.

The **elements** which you could say are the cosmic dust, are the bottom of the basic thing; core ingredient. The difference between the material element and the other is partly the name and partly the frequency. You could say you could have a thought of an object such as water, and you couldn’t see it, but you could produce water out of the raw

cosmic dust molecules floating around. Now you could produce it in a spiritual component such as this, the diamond shape, and then you could pull a name into it and then it would have a real watery component. This would be linked ones, of course. Then it could still be non-visible unless you lowered the frequency to a liquid state.

It's like water is an analogy of everything else. You could have an etheric shoe in this room, that would be just as real as the shoe, but until you lowered the frequency of it, it would not be visible. Then you have to think, "What is appropriate manifestation?" It seems to me, according to the holy beings, that if you learn to control your thoughts and emotions very, very tightly, and begin to learn to manifest angelic elementals and do not ever manifest anything disorderly, then you will, someday, be given the power, the missing ingredient to manifesting a loaf of bread. But until that day it would not be wise, because the temptations are too great. If you could just manifest a thousand dollar bill in front of you, how many of us would be tempted to do that just for fun? It would be a terrible misuse of power because there are lower and higher laws that all intertwine and have to do with a grave sense of personal responsibility. And you are being given keys; you are given pieces of the puzzle incrementally, much faster than has ever been given before, merely because you have a high purpose. But you also have a higher responsibility. So I would say that every element known to physical science has a spiritual element just like it, that's in the square form that has a name; and in the diamond form without the name.

Question: *(Inaudible)*

Answer: Yes, it's just a mere use of these laws. In (East) Indian places these laws were taught to initiates, but it would take them a long time; many, many, many years to get where they could materialize and dematerialize things. The problem is that a lot of the teachers over there got hung up on it, so that it was like a side show. Even though they were evolved, it became too much of a temptation. Throughout the history of the world there have always been beings who could do that. The whole question is, should they do it? You should start out very, very slowly in your attempts to manifest or not manifest. If you don't, you could destroy yourself. There have been beings who have been caught in walls and could not get out. Their matter actually meshed into brick walls because they got cocky. They learned how to materialize and dematerialize so they would go through a wall, but they got stuck and they never came out. That's true.

Question: Terrible image....

Answer: Thing is, they don't die, they are stuck in the wall, I don't know how long, maybe centuries, I don't know. I guess you could smash the wall up and I don't know what would happen then. But there are pitfalls. For that reason it is better that you learn all the reasons for things and try to study the principles. If I teach you the principles to everything and you incorporate them a step at a time, then you're never going to get stuck in a wall, or lost in space.

You know, there are some people who are just lost between dimensions. There are stories about this, that have gone all over the country that are absolutely true, where you could drive down the street and see a car that looked like it was from 1930 and a woman screaming "Help me help me" out of the window. A guy pulls over to the gas station and says "There's a woman in a real old car screaming 'Help me help me'..." and it would be what they consider a ghost story. "Oh that is a legend, it happened to a woman she was abducted and killed and somehow she keeps coming back". Some of those are like photographs that imprint upon the matter of the place, because of the horror of the desire substance.

Sometimes what it is, during a time of great trauma such as a murder, such an explosion of desire aura substance...because of the fear element, like the torture stuff...that it absolutely shifts them to between space worlds or a sucker world, so they never get out. Cheerful subject. I think I've had some interfacing with some of those worlds, and dissolved them, because it is a horrible place for people to be in.

Question: *(Inaudible)*

Answer: Yes, part of your job, should you accept it, (laughs) if you look at the higher virtues, one is the ability to go in and out of time/space windows and learn how to work in those worlds. If you are able to do that, then you can help people trapped in these weird worlds.

Question: Strictly spiritually or physical....?

Answer: Either one. If you think of your spiritual bodies and your physical body, think about the primal element. You could say that the way you would in general, dematerialize, although I'm not going to give you all the ingredients today, has to do with taking your components--you could say "I've got carbon, oxygen hydrogen in my body" and they would have a primal shape of a cube at this point, symbolically speaking linked together in molecules. If you took the *name* off, you could reduce to a primal element, *will* it with your consciousness to another location, and then add a name back. Then you would dematerialize and rematerialize.

So I could say quite honestly, yes indeed, then, your physical body could go into and out of those worlds but the most important ingredient is the ability to separate your first attention consciousness from your physical body, and if you can do that, then you are able to do it. If you can't do that, if you took the name off and moved it somewhere, you would think you were dead, you would just get stuck and you would not be able to get out. If you were attached to your corpse, your corpse would be dematerialized and so your mind would be as well. That's why you have to get to the point where you don't think with your brain you think with your consciousness. And if you can think with your consciousness, then

you can never be harmed. You can go in and out of worlds just at the drop of a hat and not be harmed because your consciousness can merely reshape from primal substances a new body.

Now everything is energy and it is a tremendous energy jolt to do something like that. That is why it is easier to just go into an already formed body. The problem is, if you go into a formed body that is, say, of a zombie that is so disharmoniously patterned by years of disorder, then you may suffer so much that you want to leave.

Question: (*Inaudible*)

Answer: Yes, I had to reform my nagual body when Bm freaked out going to the New Heaven. When he flipped out and started getting spastic all over the place, we got lost between worlds. The only way I could get back was to dematerialize and reform the nagual in this fashion. But it was very tricky because I don't know if I'd done it before. If you hadn't been there, you might have thought it was some mental exercise, but I can assure you it was very dangerous.

End of Side One

Lecture AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed Side B

October 29 1993

(*Laughter*) I assure you that it wasn't that disgusting. Ok after a little levity here. This has been a wonderful day, we kind of had a chuckle there when I said "These are the best of times, the worst of times, hey, somebody ought to write that down!" But in reality in our darkest hour comes the greatest power and truth if we are able to endure the trials that we must face. If we endure them with strength and impeccability, then we are given more power. If we are able to endure certain levels of knowledge, we are given higher levels of knowledge. If we incorporate the knowledge that we have, and then we are granted greater octaves of knowledge. And because you have indeed been the handful of impeccable people, impeccable enough, granted you are not perfect, but you are impeccable enough that you have managed to stick around (*laughter*). I'd say, you haven't been flushed down the soul toilet...I'd say that's a formidable achievement in light of...if you look at the people who, in the eyes of the world would look like the most likely to succeed...like in the high school yearbook... the most likely to succeed in spiritual science; they were often the ones that went down the fastest. The reason was, they thought they knew what reality was, they thought--they were fixed in what they thought they needed, and because of that, they didn't make it. Your key attributes that have led you thus far, is an aspect of flexibility in approach. Even though you may think of yourself, or you may not think of yourself as being flexible or inflexible, I would say the primary trait that has caused success in the people who have maintained saint souls has to do with the ability to see things at different angles without losing one's balance. It's as though you are walking a tightrope, but you don't lose your balance. You are graceful in your ability to walk that tightrope and no matter what winds come along and blow; you are able to strike the proper pose to regain your balance. And you do that by a slight movement left or right. You do it in such a way that you dance with what befalls you and this is the mercurial aspect of the **spiritual warrior** that is necessary for a person to endure higher teachings.

You could say in many ways that we are about to embark upon and we already are on the threshold of...by the lessons given this month...we are embarking upon teachings of a high level that could only be given to a few people because there aren't that many people who want to hear them (*laughter*). That's one reason. The second reason is there aren't many people who would understand them or believe them. Now you may say that you don't understand them right now, because they are extremely difficult to comprehend, even for me. And yet, I know that if you study them, they are extremely logical. They are inherently logical and built upon the same principles that T1 introduced you to long ago. Because of that, you will be able to understand them, incorporate them and use them in modalities of power.

You might say that "Ok, the lesson today seemed just totally out of control," I tell you, if the D.A. got hold of that one--the creation of angels and Holy Beings--and yet it is not out of line or inconceivable. It is entirely within the realm of possibility that you will be able to assist in wondrous things, wondrous tasks, as an impeccable warrior in this party. Warriors partake of the powers of the whole party, it is a synergistic energy. I've talked about the power of synergy before, but we are...synergy is not just some idea, it is an actual force. And we haven't yet gotten to the point that you are clear enough so that we can drive that force through everyone but I anticipate that this will occur shortly. When that occurs you will feel so much better. A lot of the problem now, is that say, you might have a blind spot, and your dual soul does too, and what you need is the power of the whole group coursing through in such a way as to cause a synergistic blasting of your weaknesses so as to help you to overcome them.

I don't know, you could say if you looked at the legal problems; there is no doubt in my mind that we are in some legal distress here, and no doubt in your mind as well; and I'm holed-up like Anne Frank and all these things. And yet despite that, I find it a most wonderful time. It's not just positive thinking. Don't ever confuse positive thinking with just doing God's will. As a soldier of truth, you must just accept your fate.

What was it that Don Juan tried to teach that degenerate Carlos? He taught him, “A warrior accepts his fate”. If my fate is to be holed-up in a room; I could be holed up in a lot worse rooms, because I have to say, Raf did it up very nicely, it is quite pleasant and cozy. It is like a little cocoon in there, and it is so nice. So I can hole up in that room and do my writing and my praying. I don’t feel the least deprived, in fact I feel quite blessed. It sure beats being in prison or an insane asylum. (Laughs) I mean, let’s face it, look at the bright side. But it is beyond looking at the bright side, it is knowing that it is God’s will.

Everything follows law so I know that by following law, that we keep putting forward the proper causes, then the proper effects will take place. By understanding the Law of Season we will be able to bypass many of these harmful effects that have come about due to the Law of Polarity and the attraction of evil to us due through the very fact that we have destroyed so much evil. What you resist comes to you, but you see it was appropriate that we did what we have done as far as in the spiritual realm, so we have to be able to endure the opponent. And so to “suffer the stings and arrows of outrageous fortune”, I mean, so we have it, we’ve got it. Write that down! (Laughs) Oh... “slings”. It’s almost as though upon us is springing a beast with two backs, in other words we feel as if we’ve been screwed but not kissed (laughter). Those of you who are not people of letters--like myself-- that is Shakespeare for the sex act: the beast with two backs. I knew of course that our research librarian would know that, but knowing that the rest of you are not as educated as myself. (*Student comments: Ooh La La!*). I say that facetiously because of course I am not, I am a bed-pan pourer from way back. Or, a person of letters as Ms. Kt over there, “*Fuckin’ A, fuckin’ B, fuckin’ C*” that’s her New York City letters lingo. Oh, the Brooklyn Alphabet –*she’s* a lady of letters!

It’s wonderful to laugh. You might think...the key thing to realize is that external circumstances must never guide how you feel. The only thing that must guide how you feel is whether you have done God’s Will. It is easy to get wrapped up in the sorrows of our lives and to forget that very truth and the more often you *will* yourself with the last bit of strength you have, to endure the task before you, the more joy you are given according to the Law of Rhythm. For every long winter, there will be a mighty spring, a glorious spring. Just keep remembering that and just endure mightily and say “God’s will be done”. I know everything operates under law and although I may not understand the manifestations of law that is occurring, I do know that Law exists because God is real. And because of that I trust with all my heart, that if I live impeccably, that I will be led into the joy of unity with the Logoic forces, the Father. By trusting that, you can get through many dark nights of the soul. I wish there was only one dark night of the soul, but I can tell you from T1 and from T2’s experience there may be many dark nights of the soul. And yet each dark night ends if you can learn how to use the art of war, wait it out, fight it if you must, but only on your own terms. Study war. For indeed we are all warriors and that might have turned them all to pale specters in the courtroom, in the Sr case, to say “warriors”. They might have thought we had machine guns in here. No, we have mightier than machine guns. Because we have the ability to transform spiritual matter, and “As above, so below”. So by doing that, we can change the fabric of the Earth, which is far mightier than a few guns hidden in a bunker like a bunch of idiots; like we were in Vietnam or something. We are not here to fight the Viet Cong. We are here to change the whole Earth.

If you are going to have a dream, it might as well be a mighty dream than a mediocre one. Don’t go to your death bed with the one dream you wish you could have been an opera singer. Don’t go to your death bed with one fallen dream that you wished you’d finished doing your patio before it rained. Don’t go to your death bed with the one dream that you wish you had paid off the IRS before you croaked. Don’t go to your death bed with the one dream that you wish that your name had been in lights or that somehow you had sold the all-American novel, so that everyone would have appreciated the fact that you were in fact a great person. Don’t go to your death bed with the dream that you have a great showing in an art studio in New York City, and then everybody then, would then know how worthy you were. Go to your death bed with the knowledge, that indeed you were worthy, because you did indeed fulfill your soul. And go to your death bed with the knowledge that you are not dying. That you are going to keep your consciousness either in your own form or another form. That you are not going to die.

So if you’re going to live at all, live grandly. If you are ever going to dream at all, dream grandly. Don’t dream in a tract house mentality. Don’t dream of having your three bedroom, 1,200 square foot house on a 1/16th of an acre in suburbia. If you are going to dream, dream of dancing in elfin gardens in Ireland with little leprechauns out in the woods. Don’t dream in a limited fashion. Don’t hope in a limited fashion. Don’t say “Now, God, if you let me pay off my mortgage by the time I’m 50, I will then give 10% of my earnings to the Catholic Church”. Don’t negotiate with the Holy Powers. Say “All that I am, all that I would ever hope to be, all that I’ve ever been, I lay before the feet of my soul. God’s will be done.” “Even those people that I have loved, I release if it is God’s will, if it is within law--my children, my...Chihuahuas...” My snoring Chihuahuas, full of fish. Whatever it is, God’s will be done. My past, who I thought I was, who people thought I was...if they thought I was important then, and they hate me now...I release who they thought I was, and I am not going to be attached to whether anybody values me or whether anybody hates me. Or whether I am imprisoned or whether I am killed in the flesh, because I know that my consciousness will not die; which is the true “I”.

It's not expected that humans always be completely perfect in everything that they think, do, speak, act or anything. It is expected that they do the best of knowledge, each step of the way, and you have a heavy burden, because you have more knowledge than the common man. And you are no longer common; indeed, you are severed from the human race forever unless you choose to rejoin them by resonance with the death bands that march around you with their trumpets and their pan flutes luring you into death, into the backwoods of death.

So unless you choose to resonate with those pan flutes into the "Thing" consciousness mentality of the half-animal humanoids marching around you in a zombie state, then you will emerge from this cocoon as a saint, shortly. Your lower self is metamorphosing and your higher self is already a saint. So all you have to do now is not resist the transformation. Say *"God's will be done, I'm willing to accept that I am different from the human race, and I am willing to be apart. It is a lonely path. But I'm willing to be lonely in the lower world's eyes, because I know with every fiber of my being that I have seen holiness, and I have felt it enter my form; when I have seen evil, and when I have felt it leave my form. I know with every fiber of my being when I hear truth and when I hear lies. I choose to hear truth and I choose to acknowledge it even though it may be terrifying. I know with every fiber of my being, that my value cannot be judged by the eyes of the zombie, and I am not willing to be judged by the eyes of the zombie, but only by our Father in Heaven. I know with every fiber of my being that I am a stranger in a strange land that I am as alien as any being that landed in a space ship, because I will never again be human, unless I choose to die like a zombie."*

"For that reason, I will embrace my fate, as a warrior I will accept my fate. I will not whine, I will not beg to the zombies to understand me. I will not cry for the past and wish the zombies in the past would join me now. Because a warrior lives in the now, he does not live in the past, and he does not live in the future. I will not beg for the salvation of zombies that I know. I will just accept my fate and theirs as well. I will live with my head held high. I will live in a noble fashion here on Noble Street or anywhere else. And I will live as though I were embracing the Virtues that Jesus did teach."

There is an aspect of the fact that we are on Noble and Second Street. We are in the second wave; the second wave of knowledge. We are in the wave of the Aquarian airy times...more accurately, Mercurial times. When the water turns into the Mercury, we are in the second wave. The first wave was the Piscean. We are in the Mercurial wave, rather than in the water wave. The wave: we are surfers on the wave that has turned into Mercury. We must try to hold our balance with every bit of our beingness, we must constantly remember that we are not who we think we are. And this work is not even what we think it is, it is just a vehicle through which to do God's Will. And you must struggle with all your beingness to not be attached to the form of this being, or this male being, or to each other. But merely realize that you are part of a larger network of holy beings that are struggling through this Mercurial age to transform this pathetic shell of an Earth into something that is truly, truly, a noble place to live. It is the second wave of the Piscean Age, the Mercurial Age the Water/Mercury Age.

So here we are on 2nd and Noble. (Quiet sigh) and I ask you with every fiber of my beingness and the Holy Beings that work through this group, to realize with all your conscious mind and body, that this is not a work about personalities. It is not a work that has anything to do with individuals. There is no individual person here, and this is not a split personality or schizoid...as I'm sure they would like to lock me up and give me Thorazine. It has to do with merely us saying "Not my will, but thine Oh Lord, and if I am to do your work, then I will do what I am to do honestly". No matter how crazy it sounds, if I'm supposed to say "lesbian lice amoebas are on your head" than I will say it! Part of impeccability is honesty and we are talking about metaphors that defy the usual descriptions, and for that reason, we have to use approximation of words like poetic symbols. Because we are using poetic symbols, then we must realize that they are rough, they are crude and they are close enough to give you a clue and an avenue though which to find your soul's path. And someday, and I don't know when that will occur, someday, this vehicle, and this vehicle, will not be here; and it is expected that you will proceed with impeccability. I don't know when that will occur. It's God's Will be done, it depends on the amount of energy put forth of a negative or positive nature and we certainly are not going to speed it up to be some sort of sicko martyrs of any kind. We certainly would like to retreat into the woodwork in some future time and go back to our worlds. But until that time, we will be impeccable to the best of our abilities with the vehicles that we have. We will just proceed as graciously as possible to do God's Will.

But you have to realize and remind yourselves, that in many ways, T3 and I, and yourselves as well, are not individuals, but we are composites of a group of beingness--composites of a group that is destined to do work. And do not get attached to a personality or an appearance or of me or T3, or yourselves. Realize that truly if your consciousness is "God's will be done," then that could change. If it changed, would you still love the form? What if suddenly I turned into Sr? What if I was sitting here and suddenly turned into Sr? (Laughter) (Comments). *"Come on, darlin'..."* I just have this image... *"Come on, darlin', time to go to bed..."* I'm sorry, but I just had a chuckle about that... *"Where are you goin' T3?...I guess I'll have to lasso him in the future and the pasture"*. Pardon me, it's not to be disrespectful, but it is kind of a hoot (laughter). It would be hilarious.

Like the time (a relative) was so insolent and I said “Watch out, I’ll make your nose get big” and I made her nose go enormous, and she screamed in horror. She cried “You’re so horrible, you’re a witch!” (Laughter) Well, I made it shrink back up, but you know, I did wait two hours. It went about 10 times bigger. But she was just in there wailing in horror for hours. She didn’t think it was possible. She was very vain about her looks. You have to think, if you have the power to change form, why wouldn’t you automatically make everybody good looking? Well, that’s an attachment. It is better to just...there is a very real aspect of power, that you should not use it recklessly. It was important to use it then, it was a good lesson for her. She still had a soul. It was trying to show her through...she thought (T1) was so stupid, so ridiculous and powerless, it was an example to try to get her to save her soul. It was not just to make fun of her. Unfortunately she forgot about it within a week and then it was too late. People have forgotten about a lot of things that have happened.

The human mind tends to rationalize to such an extent that if something monumental happens, then a week later you want to think it was your imagination. You just don’t want to imagine it was that weird. We have had experiences that have been so weird, that I don’t really have the ability to rationalize it. But I imagine maybe T1 did, but I don’t think I did too well then. But weird experiences just occur! But if you look upon weird experiences and say, “Ok here is some demonstration of law, and what are the laws behind it?” and you study them. It is the best way to do it. It would be a misuse of power; it would be sorcery to change form just recklessly.

Question: (*Inaudible*)

Answer: Yes, it takes power to change form. You should use your powers only for good and not for a purpose such as vanity. It is not that we should let ourselves go to pot and be ugly and weird looking. We just shouldn’t be so attached to our appearances. We devote so much energy into manifesting appearances, or health or anything physical to such an extent that we lose sight of our spiritual purpose and become attached to the physical expression rather than the spiritual plane of causation. So for that reason, I would say be cautious. The lessons that we are getting into now have more and more to do with manifestation. Don’t run into the mistake, like when Jesus was on top of the mountain and the devil was tempting him and he said “Oh if you’re so powerful, turn this rock into bread if you’re hungry.” It may not be right to do that. There may be a reason to fast; obviously there are many reasons to fast. No, we must use our powers prudently and realize the way we are intertwined with each other and be cautious.

Question: (*Inaudible*)

Answer: Sometimes you want something so bad, that it seems like the right thing to want, so that you rationalize the misuse of power in order to get the thing that you want. One good example was JI. who was willing to cut all the threads to creation in T3 and myself. She would rather have him soulless. The idea was, if she got rid of me, then she would have him soulless, then she could restore his soul herself. See, that was a terrible misuse of power to remove someone’s soul like that, so that he couldn’t see what she was doing. She was cutting his soul off. And she never denied it, either, to me. I thought that was interesting. I could see, it was as though she had an acknowledgment in her emanation that “Yes, indeed, she did that, but she had a right to do it”.

It’s like Ce with his radionics. He felt confident that he had a right to destroy evil beings, especially that “evil T2.” He mailed a letter here “I dowsed that T2 is an evil being. I am having success in getting rid of evil beings through radionics” (*laughter*). That sounds a little bit like (*sings*) “That old black magic has me in its spell”. You know it’s phenomenal how people can rationalize the misuse of power to such an extent.

But, anyway, I’m not going to speak any longer, because I would like for you to study your lessons. It’s not something you can just read once. I would say, that the lessons given this month probably are the heaviest or the most difficult lessons that you have ever received. I know we’re going to have to bind them at some point, so that I can see them myself and try to figure them out. Because my conscious mind, to tell the truth, is swirling. Realize that at the time that I write these lessons, I understand them completely. But that’s because I am not an individual consciousness. I absolutely become the Disseminator. I do not stalk the Disseminator and I do not channel the Disseminator but I become the Disseminator. Because of that, at the time that I write them, I understand it totally, with great lucidity.

But then, to hold the 9th level Disseminator or something like that consciousness for any length of time is excruciating, it causes severe pains, because the human mind is not especially prepared. The brain cells themselves are not especially prepared to take on those energies. It’s truly sticking your head in the burning bush, like in an oven and turning on the gas. (*Laughter*) with a match. So after a while, your brains get a little fried. So I would say, when I pull my head out of the oven with the burning bush, I’m still somewhat fried for a while afterwards and I am just like you, I am as befuddled as the next person. Because in the end I have a corpse type brain that does not have great...I mean I’m no Einstein or anything. And my education is certainly not that expansive. So, when I come back down, I think, “Gee, am I ever going to figure this out?” But it is not them and me, it’s not channeling; it is *being* different beings. Which is certainly...it took a while to get used to (*Laughs*). But anyway, enough about me (*laughs*) whoever I am. Enough about me, how are you doing? (*Laughter*) “Tell me, what have you been doing with yourself lately?” “Let’s do lunch”.

We do not have a permit for the “soul” toilet, I will confess, but we will apply for one. (Student comment: we are getting a plumber in next week). That’s right and we will ask the Disseminator to apply to the Codes Eliminator in the Divine Providences to give us a permit to install a soul toilet here (*laughter*). So never fear, the city manager in the sky is looking out after us. We will indeed, the judges, the 9th level judges have intervened on our behalf and are giving us a permit for the soul toilet. So you can flush your cares away. Just flush your cares away and get back up above the rim and try to get a little Lysol, wash the rim off, and try to crawl to the sink and hose your head off (*laughter*).

Question: How do you dowse that? (*Laughter*) It’s like you’re high on drugs. How many aspirin did you take?

Answer: I did take 3 enteric coated aspirins, but I think it takes 30 minutes to dissolve. So they are just now hitting: the buzz of aspirin from Duke of Earls.

Oh well, anyway. Yes the holy beings, as I stated before the tape went on, when they give you the holy being back-ache and head-ache “You got to hit the drugs, mon”. So I took 3 enteric coated aspirins. Forgive me, now and at the hour of my death (*laughs*). Ok, what do you say we watch Man of La Mancha?

Well, this lesson is so wild and free, I would just as soon we go ahead and fax it to the happy wanderers. And then you can mull over it during the slow parts when Peter O’Toole when he talk/sings and when he has meat between his teeth, and he shows a bad tonal emanating through, then you can read your lesson. OK?

End of Side Two Audio Tape: October 29, 1993

THE LAW OF ORDER

LESSON October 29, 1993

The primary differentiation between good and evil rests in the degree of order. Order can be evaluated by the level of alignment with the primary cosmic Laws. There are twelve primary Laws impacting humans, and octaves of those Laws that climb into Heaven like Jacob's Ladder.

In the beginning of human time, God threw forth orderly sparks with his right hand and disorderly sparks with his left hand. It was intended that the orderly sparks be separate from the disorderly sparks. The sparks were not creative impulses, but were, in fact, Laws.

The creation of Laws was the most monumental event of human consciousness. Within the framework of those Laws, great power could be attained by the humans who chose to embrace the Laws.

There is an auric layer outside the Holy Being layer that could be called the Law Aura. Between the Holy Being aura and the Law layer is a null zone auric layer. A lot of spiritual blocks are due to contaminating energies in the null zone layer. The Law auric layer is the location from which many of the dissonance point resonance problems originate.

Not knowing the Law is not a protection against suffering the effects of the Law. Even so, there is type of karma associated with the first attention knowingly defying the Law that is greater than the karma of an ignorant person defying Law. Both suffer under the Law of Cause and Effect, and yet the suffering is greater for an aware person of holy or unholy disposition. To define the word suffering in this context would be difficult, indeed. Many a soul-dead person thinks that he does not suffer from his hatred for Law. And yet, he does, within the holy framework, because he loses his eternal life.

We must not envy the zombies their apparent lack of pain. The presence of spiritual nerve endings is not an impediment in the long run, because one is likely to gain immortality. Many people, besieged by a cruel world, would argue that immortality is a horrible option, and yet I say to you: there is a wondrous future to those humans who embrace Law. There is a future of joy beyond this sorrowed state of affairs which currently is considered the normal human condition. Therefore, take heart in your pain, for your soul is alive enough to feel it.

In the human framework, sanity is measured by consensus. Therefore, in Hitler's time, Franco's time, Salvadorian time, and African time, it is appropriate to torment people who have done no wrong, but who have written irritating material. In particular, a rejection of a commonly accepted consensus idea will irritate the masses to no end, so that they try to destroy the writer.

In our current time, the defiance to the Laws of Polarity and Gender are so acutely affecting our spiritual state, that I must speak out. It is not from a particular dislike for Unity (or similar theological groups) or the homosexual lobby. It is because such consensus ideas have destroyed the souls of mankind. If you study to primal element design, you will see that the core center is held together by the potential tension of the yin/yang, positive/negative polarities. Without this separation of gender and the separation of order and disorder, then there can be no life. If soul life dies due to such disorder, then material life will follow, according to the Law of Correspondence.

Most of the disorder you experience relating to incorrect or missing dissonance points relates to a conflict with a Law that you consciously know or do not know. Even the fundamental Laws, such as polarity, are easy to forget, in our desire to fit into society. Many people think that if they assume evil does not exist, then it will go away. This is magical thinking and a mistake for the spiritual scientist. Most of the dissonance points resonance problems are due to resonance with: the past self, a projected future idea of self, or a zombie of the past or present.

The difference between sorcery/magic and holy spiritual science rests in the knowledge that our job is to study and incorporate the Laws which exist already, thrown out as sparks from the hand of God. It is not our job to make up Laws; to create our own reality, but to understand in ever-increasing complexity of the design that exists. The more octaves of awareness of Law we embrace, the higher we climb up Jacob's Ladder.

If we do not heal our conflicts with Law during this difficult time on the face of the Earth, then we will lose our saint souls. Major conflict with Law would also cause a step-down soul to necrose, as well. It is our job to teach Law to all the people who are already starting to receive step-down souls, in hopes they can retain them.

When a Saint is around great disorder, he suffers on a cellular level, because his cells have within them the sparks of Law as their dissonance points. This is why Jesus sweat blood in the garden of Gethsemane. The purpose of satanic torture of holy persons has historically been to break the holy cells so as to release the heavenly power within them. Within each primal element that has been graced by a dissonance point, great power rests. Dissonance points are actually holograms of Law that tie the person so endowed with a cord to heavenly mega-Law.

People without power (zombies) are often attracted to a person who is greatly aligned with Law, because they hunger for the raw creative power of the Logos. Every evil person, no matter how pathetic they may appear intellectually, will tend to lust after the Logoic power, and will have a tendency to try to devour that which is holy.

It is no accident that homosexual restaurant/bars sometimes have the waiters dress as nuns, and why homosexual art has depicted a crucifix in a jar of urine, or worse. The desire to defile holy beings or symbols is part of the desire to eat their power.

We are not so far away from the Spanish inquisition as we would hope to be. It is just that the inquisitors now tend to use different tactics. The inquisitors now are rooted in the belief that any spiritual sight is crazy, and that anyone who believes in evil is crazy. Steiner warned us that this age would be an age when all things would be compared to the state of an animal's desires/impulses. To our society, everything is physical and mental, including what is commonly thought of as spiritual matters.

In the eyes of the world, I am considered dangerous. For this reason, I must live the life of a recluse, to avoid imprisonment. It is not paranoia to tell you that the zombies would do all that they could to stop my speaking out, even on a small scale. For it is not the speaking out that they hate, but what I represent. They hate the Law within my cells, and will not rest until I am gone. They will go after any family that I might have, and any person linked with me, unless these live very quietly, and I remain invisible.

I promise this is true. I told you this in July. It was a great mercy for me to tell V to divorce and to leave Li with V. Unfortunately, the hounds would not rest. Even though I tried to divert disaster by the announced death, they still came after me, and would have me in jail at this very moment, or drugged in a loony bin. I told you I would have to disappear off the face of the Earth to finish this work, and I have endeavored to do so. Even yet, the hounds of Hell surround anyone connected to me. They use weak lies and imaginations to fuel speculations in order to rationalize their obsession.

When the custody trial was in session locally, the whole agenda was to get me to the courthouse. They hunted me down, with a court order, and yet I hid. I hid because they would have arrested me for allegedly torturing animals and children.

It does not seem possible that such events have occurred in our country, and yet I can assure you that you must always be on your toes for the thought police. It is getting worse. Now that the government is financing the cloning of human beings, be aware that the thought police will get more aggressive. Cloning of human beings signifies the most satanic action ever to occur within the scientific community. It is even worse than the experimentation using aborted fetuses.

We are embarking upon a time not unlike Nazi Germany. Children can be taken from their parents upon the basis of a weak lie and held in "shelters" full of adolescent sodomizers.

I wish that it were not true, and yet I have pledged to you the Truth, rather than a wish. GR October 29, 1993

Clearing Methods Review

CLASS NOTES October 29, 1993

Clearing methods: use the lessons given this month. Review them daily as they build on each other. Each level is harder to understand, so study each day with each other for a contextual framework.

Our spiritual anatomy is different now. If you wake up and feel foggy headed, what to do? Use the October 28 charts. Know your anatomy and work from there.

The Desire Aura is a major cause for problems. **Use** the check list, genetic linkage and clear in order.

First do a general clearing, then a specific one.

1) Pull back in the eyes, nose mouth and genitals, all Desire Aura in a Bagua chart (*See Sept 93 page 4*).

Do dual soul and absentees. Douse % back.

2) Foreign Desire Aura; will back to owner.

3) Each component of the Desire auras may be:

Missing,

Ruptured

Foreign

Dissonance Point Missing

Defect of Material

Could be quantity (the whole DNA chain), or *quality* (foreign in, or defect within material) of desire auras out

4) Check in same way: Egoic and Nagual substances.

Foreign Egoics: may cause itching. Go inside the person's aura that has globbed on you and pull the substance back to them. It is the only way to stop the itching.

Retro Substance: This is generally zombie contamination. Go to the charts, To Do and disintegrate.

Foreign Desire Substance: Some have contamination from the old type. Clean up the old type desire substance which is laden with harmful energies.

Old style substance residual: go through and chop for elemental demons. **Obsession seeds** are from this.

Ask for: past/present/future, old style foreign egoics and desire. This will dowse as foreign even if it is our own. It doesn't fit our current anatomy and physiology.

Threads of Egoic elementals: these are links to disordered patterns, and causes itching, snot, and crotch problems. When we project a link to someone else they will get crotch, snot problems. These are composed of egoic and desire substances and may be desire strands left. Dowse components of aura.

Retro Contamination ABCDEFG: is in the null zone between the egoic and desire layers.

Check: if the desire/egoic aura has an improper centrifugal or centripetal energy: if so they may rupture. For example a greater centripetal energy will overpower a centrifugal egoic and rupture the balance of forces are important to protect the null zone as it has communication substance. With these disorders one's guardian angels get toxic.

Virtue Aura: is like ball bearings; spheres of light protective energy. With a Virtue or a Law conflict these holes will leak desire substance. **Direction of flow is important:** dowse centripetal/centrifugal.

Null zone of the Virtue aura is the nagual substance aura (which is superimposed over the lower form, a layer of beingness.)

Our task now is where contamination occurs in the schematic (sic).

Check whether the chains of traits are intact, broken, contaminated, etc. If so, it is:

Pressure problem

Aura weakness

A null zone problem will show as depression, feeling weighed down and groggy.

The primal diamond shaped element is the spiritual predecessor of the physical element with yin/yang and positive/negative polarity.

Key to Primal Elements:

1) Rotation with the Logos at the top of the 360 degree chart. The degree of the element shows the tension of the Logoic impulse.

2) Whether it is centripetal/centrifugal; desire or egoic. This is the (---) type of energy of manifestation relative to direction and torque.

3) Rate of Vibration

4) Point it is anchored to the Logos: the dissonance point.

The Dissonance factors of music is what hooks you into it. Otherwise it is elevator music and it lulls, not grabs. The anchoring point is the dissonance point and when it is turned, the torque tension becomes greater on the Thread to Creation.

Influences disturbing the element **and causing rupture** would include:

Dissonance Point

Torque

Yin/Yang

Waveform (Centripetal/Centrifugal)

These will spill out creative droplets and cause a stump that vampires drink. They drink the creative force because it is power.

Sacrifice is used to cause stress to split open and rupture the primal elements, so the vampires can drink. Rupture forces go into the blood like adrenal rush, which the vampires drink. When a person has no soul, it gives the vampires no rush.

Elements in the spiritual aura are the precursor to the physical. Last night, T2 was told how the primal element becomes the material. The material shape becomes more like a cube with the primary attributes of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, **plus** the NAME which is the sound of traits, of season, taste and smell.

THE LAW OF DIVISION

To win a battle, the warrior must merely turn the enemy upon himself.

LESSON October 30, 1993

It was written in the holy Bible "a house divided cannot stand". Jesus brought forth the truth of this Law when the rabbis were saying that He drove out demons but was in fact evil himself. Later, the disciples of Christ came to Jesus and complained that other people were driving out demons, but not in the name of Christ. Jesus told the disciples that those people who drove out demons would not miss their reward. A house divided cannot stand. This is of special significance in light of the fact that the primal element, when brought into materialization, is a cube, like a little house. The primal element cannot stand if there is a conflict of Law.

The reason that evil forces have managed to torment our troops has to do with their ability to hook into our very homes through our children. They know that if they pull us away from the work through fear for our children, then the teaching is lost. They don't know this consciously, of course. It is just a destructive, spastic force of darkness that is within some zombies that encourages them to destroy people who embrace Law.

We must recognize the mechanism through which evil people have managed to inflict trauma upon our troops. The primary Law, through which they ignorantly seemed to resonate, has to do with the Law of Division.

Whenever you see your Self as part of a social group, religion, or family, then you risk falling prey to dark force laden zombies who can control you through their intuitive use of this Law. You must always rest in the principles of holiness that you have learned, and align yourself with your Saint Soul, so as not to fall prey to neediness and therefore become a victim. It is the person who is needy for a family, group, social standing, or approval who becomes prey.

The miracle of the Saint soul is that you are a hologram of holiness, and are, in fact, separate from all beings, except your dual soul (because of the nagual aspect). It is, of course, wonderful that you are in a war party of exponentially powerful proportions to change the course of human history. Despite that fact, you are, indeed, alone.

Your aloneness is your salvation. Without your aloneness, you could fall prey to the hounds of hell who would feast upon the unity of Saints. There is a fundamentally wondrous paradox here: you are alone (yet with your dual and still within the war party of naguals).

This paradox of power is based upon Laws that allow you to embrace more than one world, time, space, or species type. Count your blessings, name them one by one.

Whenever you have been brought to a state of suffering by an enemy, try to understand the mechanism of Law through which he divided your power. If you do that, then you can bring your enemy down through the mirror of his own mechanism.

Often, if you allow an enemy to work up into a frenzy, then he will turn upon himself or his friends. If you wait on the sidelines, patiently, then usually the enemy will fixate his sight upon another victim, or upon his own buddies, therefore leaving you alone.

Know when you are being divided, and realize that you can, within Law, do battle with the evil forces who seek to destroy you. You battle them by "turning the other cheek," all the while enticing the wild dogs to turn upon their own pack. This can usually be attained by no action. It follows the Law of "Like cures like". GR October 30, 1993

Notes on what and how to clear

CLASS NOTES

October 31, 1993 CHARTS

NOTES: To Clear

Mobius (Left or Right) depends greatly on the Law of Gender.

Cranial Nerves: clear them of old name residue, new name problems and check that they are Mobius Right.

Christ Spark Layer: This layer is outside the Law circle (no null space is in between). Check this layer for old name residue, and problems with new name.

Mobius Right: T2 is on the yin side, and T3 on the yang---two different planes, though not in a different location. They are two faces. It is like two are waking above and below the ground simultaneously and they cannot see each other.

Element rupture: has to do with the mobius right, yin/yang balance, because if something stops the yin walking, it would meet the yang and cause destruction.

Dissonance Point Ruptures: To find a dissonance rupture, locate where on 360 degree chart it is (the torque/tension from the Logos which twists like a spiral), and it's distance from center.

DO: liquefy and suck in the eyes the nagual substance.

Check

Months	Cranial nerves	Chakras	Elements
Name (wrong, missing)	Anatomy	Size/frequency	Rotation (degree)
Time	Planets	Colour/traits	Dissonance point (Law)
Other			

Mobius

Left	Abnormal	Foreign	Too large
Former self	Blocked	Too small	Right

Points

Abnormal	Atrophy, necrosis	Missing Law points	Ruptured
Foreign	Gasket, goo, grid	Wedges, cracks	
	Creation threads to <i>Time, Person, Place, Thing</i>		

Null Zone - Blocks to Law

Law aura	Dissonance points set
----------	-----------------------

Months

January	February	March	April
May	June	July	August
September	October	November	December

Elements

1 – 100	101 – 200	201 – 300	301 – 400	401 - 500
501 – 600	601 – 700	701 – 800	801 → up	

12 LAWS: Both Yin and Yang

Interlocking forms	Non-resistance	Spiritual manifestation	Rhythm
Gender/polarity	Cause & effect	Change	Use
Vibration	Dissonance	Mentalism	Correspondence

Mysteries of In/Out; Time; Soul Progression

CLASS NOTES 31 October 1993

Clear: *Old name residue* and *new name* problems on the circle chart from an angle.
Use different ways of accessing the contamination

Ask In general, and for each cranial nerve:

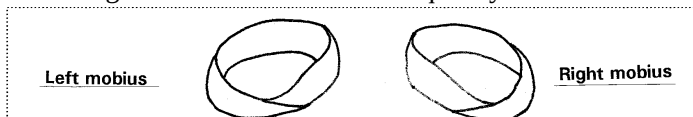
Mobius (Left or Right) depends greatly on the Law of Gender.

Christ Spark Layer: This layer is outside the Law circle (no null space is in between).

Check this layer for old name residue, and problems with new name.

Mobius Right: T2 is on the yin side, and T3 on the yang. Two different planes, though not in a different location. They are two faces. It is like two are walking above and below the ground simultaneously, and they cannot see each other. This is the Auric Band. Distance and poles are the key thing, and if one loses the poles that keep yin/yang apart, they lose manifestation. The **key of T1's teachings** were that everything was *direction, polarity, and distance from center*. Right Mobius is the correct auric cocoon configuration, like bands of light in the aura.

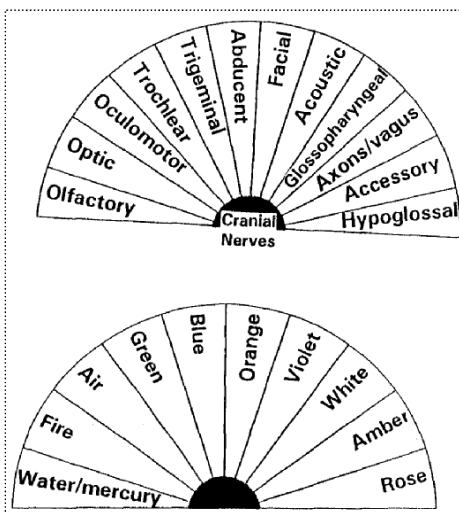
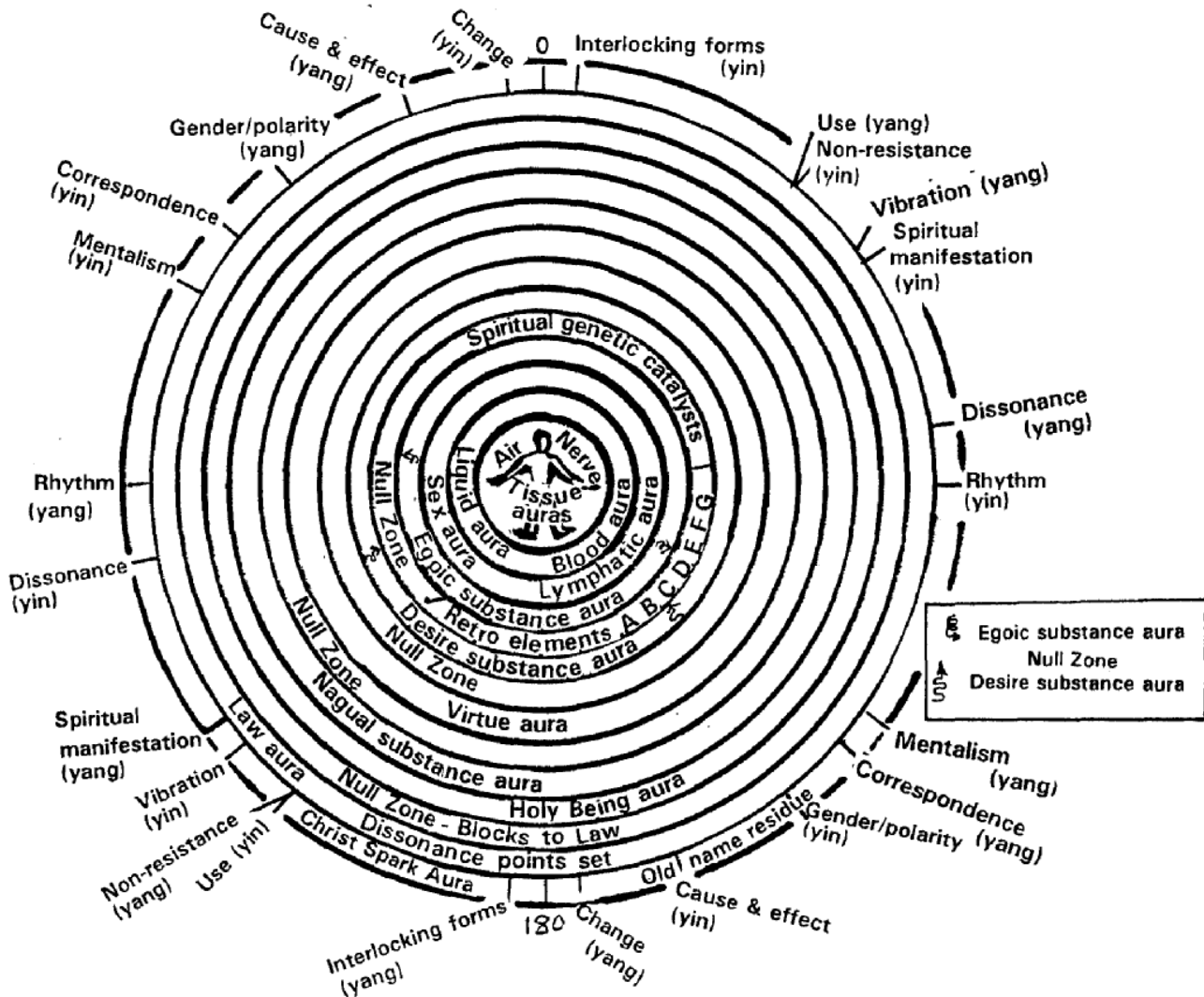
The Left Mobius is like the mold inverting. When the zombie's molds inverted and became left mobius in shape, our resonating with them was a death frequency and counter evolutionary.



The yin walks on one side, the male, another. It is like two magnets on a metal strip and with polarity they crawl along and stay aligned; never the yin and yang shall meet.

Each cranial nerve has a mobius which follows the acupuncture meridians; the auric bands represent the cranial nerves and represent other parts as well, but we focus on the problem at hand and how to fix it, otherwise we get distracted. Within each cranial mobius, is a **Point Of Law**, which is perceived by the conscious mind as 1/360° for women, and 180° for men.

Aura Circle Chart: Yin/Yang Locations with Cranial Nerves and Color Traits



ASK: "Where do we have a dissonance point problem?"

"Where does it manifest on the circle relative to Law and cranial nerves?"

See new chart ▲ In the beginning was the Word:

Word...Name...Law....Dissonance Points are related.

Ask "If it is an inner mobius, or an outer mobius?"

"Which cranial nerve; where it is, and where it should be? and Law?"

Check Past/Present/Future and Traits

Clear With To Do.

If a violin string is too loose or tight, it creates the wrong sound and if the dissonance points slips, it may rupture the violin points.

Don't assume it is a defiance to Law, but may be a *residue* from the past, or a *resonance* with a childhood experience. You may find an abducent nerve around the Law of Change on the circle, but it may be the Law of Non Resistance that is screwed up and it has moved the dissonance point to the Law of Change. Contamination may come from an old desire substance that was hanging around from the old self which is making a sound that is like a tuning fork, it changes the song of the Saint soul.

This whole arrangement is in the Law Layer. This is the significance of the **twelve powers** that come in and impact most strongly the cranial nerves. Why the 12 disciples; it has to do with the four primary directions and the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, it is mysterious. We need to clear ourselves and tune our own pianos, or get discordant.

Element rupture: has to do with the mobius right/yin, yang balance, because if something stops the yin walking, the yin would meet the yang and cause destruction.

Dissonance Point Ruptures: To find a dissonance rupture, locate where on 360 degree chart it is (the torque/tension from the Logos which twists like a spiral), and its distance from center.

Do: Liquefy, suck the nagual substance in the eyes.

Why are we having so many ruptures? It is related to yesterday's work of old name removal and the residues of old resistance to Law.

We have 12 primary laws to identify in the auric cocoon. Each point of Law on the circle of the female would manifest in the opposite side for the male. The primary Law of Manifestation requires Gender and Polarity.

The yin and yang have a sensation of 180 degree separation, but they are on opposite sides of the Earth. This translates as opposite, though on the mobius strip the yin/yang are 180 degrees out of phase with the other, *at the same point*. In some important way the Earth surface is a mobius. It doesn't make sense. It is as though the north/south poles are opposite, but at the same spot. Say that what is the Earth is the middle of something and the space is the outer ring. Or, a mobius is inside a balloon, and when it is going out, it really is going in. Going to center is really out.

The mysteries of in and out: it is why the inner mysteries are trying to expand consciousness. It is why one has to go *in* to find the mysteries of the cosmos; and why the outer directed don't know the inner self. If one is inner directed, one can understand the outer. In/out has more to do with life than one can imagine; for example centrifugal and centripetal. If one walks from one end of the Earth to the other it seems a flat plane, as would walking a mobius strip.

What binds the north/south poles? It is Law. The glue of the mobius is Law (primarily Gender and Polarity, but it is all the Laws). The Laws keep manifestation alive. If we destroy one mobius ring, it has repercussions for all rings. If one destroys the adjacent ring, this would rot out the others.

Time: The past is the outer ring, and working into the inner self, soul progression. If ruptures tear the other rings, then changing the past will affect the future. Time is not as we know it, but as a point of consciousness on the mobius rung, does time exist. Time can be destroyed by humanity's breaking Laws. Since the 1940's human action has destroyed the mobius coils that make up the fabric of the Earth. The worst involves the Laws of Gender and Polarity, which would create no gravity. One would spiritually have no gravity if one defies gender, and then it has repercussions on the physical. As above, so below; spiritual destruction will eventually destroy the manifestation below.

It is frightful the cloning of humans, the mixing humans with animals, as it destroys the vehicles through which glory may enter. It was the design of God, that suns be vehicles that the Holy Beings could enter. If the species is gone, one has no ability to lock in and bring holiness to Earth. The nagual soul was an intercessor for humanity (Jesus and Mary were naguals). Without them, no glory could be brought to Earth. It takes a type of spiritual anatomy to be intercessors. (There are) so few saints, as people are not aligned enough to keep the nagual souls due to resonating with the dark age the Earth is in now. With no intercessors, we have no Holy Beings. It is an aspect of spiritual hierarchy that beings of an intermediate development of a higher level are developed enough to reach a handful of glory.

Cloning puts animal matter through the genetic material of humans. It puts a person in the position to say what species are to mingle. If we're lucky, there will be massive death. If those associated with cloning don't die, they will continue to clone. To put a fetus in an ape; the mixing of blood with an ape, would destroy the genetics, and people would not be able to hold step down souls. If we were fortunate; some great disaster will befall the sick scientific mingling of the species.

How can we get out of this? To help ourselves and humanity, we must learn how to reorder the matter that is disordered. Change what has been disordered. We are likely to get contaminated, and it needs to be disassembled. The key is to move consciously through the different mobius rings of the aura relating to Law.

We play each Law a different note. At one time in history we had 12 primary notes in a music system. How do we move from Law to Law? The **key** has to do with the cranial nerves. **Focus** on the cranial nerves and the Laws.

Months of the year are related to the cranial nerves, which is a different overlay to the previous teaching. The Laws go through all the seasons. This is where our own tissue astrological influences come into play. Each is individual. For example a substance was clouding a student's ability to see March (a past month is a left mobius; a present or future month, a right mobius; though a mobius right or left could be other than past/present/future).

Dowse the following on the new circle chart. Each mobius on each component needs to be tightened, or loosened, depending on where it is and where it should be in the circle.

METHOD:

Ask “Which (see list) is too big/little a mobius?” (Do in order) or
“Where is each component on the circle, and where should each one be?”
Auras...Chakras...Cranial Nerves...Months (in general)
“Where past months are hanging on?”
Dissonance points...Elements... (Relative frequency relates to the size of the mobius)
“Which Law is affected?”

Do: Squeeze its size in/out to where it is supposed to be.

Ask Proper Torque (Degree)...Ruptures...Missing...Contamination;
Mobius Left...Blocked Or Foreign Mobius...Improper Location

Do: Have the whole diagram facing North.
It is a stronger effect to dowse with the dual soul as physical proximity helps.
If the dual is missing, project the aura to dowse the small yin/yang aspects.

Contamination pulls the **tones** off. The old self has a lot of future humanoid contamination from split time.

The shrinking and expanding are movements in relation to God.

When we clear this, we will get rid of stuff on a deep layer.

For example while we were clearing the months, things were being popped out.

Clone: Is someone’s mobius embedded in you? **Check** for *obsession seeds* and other’s *egoic and desire substance*.

Foreign Mobius: These are current egoics/past residuals. Zombies give a person left mobius contamination as well.

Foreign Self Mobius: Past self-contamination.

Layers of Mobius: The center of the circle is NOW. The lower frequencies are past and are the external circles...it is a going *out* into the gaseous. The numbers assigned to the elements are the frequencies in order to that time(?)

Elements 1 to 800; Check: *too big...too little*.

Laws have dissonance and torque points. Say Mentalism may have the right torque, but the dissonance point is in the wrong position. The dual soul reflects the small yin/yang of self.

Concept of size: It is the proportion of the mobius layers that are thrown off. A key aspect of this would be:

Asking “Which part of the anatomy is too big, or too small, or distorted?”

Look at the Soul Toilet chart. Aspects of zombies will look like the designs.

The design close to “Lies” looks like Ce: bulbous, with a projectile (*student comments*).

The design close to carnality is like (the one) below, showing a quiet person, carnally obsessive, with lies.

Duplicity shows with a vestigial tail underground looking like an inverted moon.

The middle design is like a nose, (Ce) with an Asura implant; like one nostril with snot, constant snot and the end of a penis or vagina.

The human body was designed and created by God. Look at the body diagram and

Ask “What of yours is too big, or too little?”

Do: On a scale of 100%, 50% is perfect and one can chart big/little in this method.
Make a list of the anatomy, colors, cranials, privates, etc.
Will the parts to correct size and use the To Do chart.

The Hate Truth diagram is like a mouth and an uvula, with an irregular shaped head. This type is (typical of) GD and SD (movie stars).

The Create Own Reality diagram would show a solar plexus type person, one who vents the solar plexus a lot. It looks like a navel, or an ear with a projectile.

These diagrams show the perversions of body parts, and people are looking more disfigured. One can see it more in the poorer areas. For example, at Wal-Mart, the (people) are twisting out and looking flat.

Do: Shift to a higher awareness to see the difference, or you will see what you remember.
The wealthy have the money for face lifts.

Zombies: T2 itches when around them and hears a static as from a radio, with no harmony, and she sees dazed looks and glazed eyes. This is true even for those who were on the ball. Products, too, are inferior now. For example people who work at GM were the first to degenerate. The reason is that working in certain places draws people with similar characteristics. At GM the attraction to work there is that one can make more money than the average, with a menial job. The concerns are how much money one can make with the least amount of work, with the greatest amount of benefits and the easiest job. They have no aspiration to learn, but to be comfortable with beer and dope. These (employees) are lazy and they are striving for euphoria with no drive to know, or serve God and man, but to serve their own bodies.

What do you do if you have a business with thieves and saboteurs? The greatest problem is the feigning of illness, and the Workman's Compensation Fund. One could hire the classical music types, as they tend to be balanced; the music causes the cranial nerves to go into balance. Have a requirement to learn something, like educational tapes about literature, or French. This would attract the workers who are keen to learn.

No sense of team spirit is typical (of poor employees), the splitting of teams comes with personal agendas. **How do you stop the liars, or those who enjoy division?** Recognize it and remove the employees. **Unions** are evil as they take away personal responsibility for actions and they cause division. **Gossip** in business and schools is the result of no leaders. The leader should not tolerate it.

With a true leader, the people under them want to please them, and act appropriately. (They act appropriately) not just to not get caught. First find a true leader. In an environmental scan it starts on top, if the leader is bad, the followers are bad. One can't teach morality (-missing text-). In order to learn, one has to want to learn, and know that one needs to know, and have something to teach. If one is in charge and committed, one can speak about integrity and impeccability.

(What to do?:)

- 1) *Reward those with the traits of impeccability and honesty.*
- 2) *Demote others within Law.*
- 3) *A saboteur could turn the company into the IRS, or put out lies, etc.*

The biggest mistake is to tell the employees too much. With saboteurs, they will try to destroy. One needs a self-directed work team, where all are responsible for what is being done, and do away with managers.

A big trend is the lack of responsibility for the outcome, and the general theme is toward degenerate workmen, lack of responsibility, and sabotage. This is a marked difference with those with souls. **In business**, if one can't control the employees, the division will cause a falling in among selves. **Power** is with a leader who has the emanations of power, and in fact has power.

Middle management is duty but to authority. It is better to have two or three leaders with true power, than sub-managers who are weak. The trick is to find a manager who emanates power.

Ask (yourself) are you doing a job, or are you doing it peripherally? One's whole aura is a corporation, with the chakras at certain energies, and each department a cranial nerve. What if the acoustic nerve was trying to do the oculomotor functions? Or if one checked to see if the coffee was warm by sticking an ear in it to check the temperature? Be in the right season, with each nerve with each month. Figure out the season that is off, and whether it is off due to clinging to a person, place or thing. Being in the right season is in the realm of the nagual, and now. It is a focus on the right season with the right Law.

Chart: Wheels within wheels. The cranial nerves, when with the right dial (location) they can get moving. This is the code to opening the safe of our own systems to get to our power. If we have an idea of what power should be, and keep trying to force the safe, we can't go anywhere. The desire for it to be Christmas, on December 26; then the lock is turned away from there from one insisting it open, as opposed to realizing it is Halloween and not Christmas

Desires with fixated egoics keep us from opening the safe of power with the right combination and order. Parts of self (are) in each turn, and it needs to be orderly and in a cohesive wheel. For example, one for each chakra. And whoever is king (the crown) has to look down upon the others; "As above, so below." If one doesn't keep an eye on the base, one can corrupt, and the roots rot, and the tree falls.

When one is higher up spiritually, the more responsibility one has to those below. If in the crown, never forget to keep the other (chakras) aligned. We can't use **synergy** if the chakras/seasons are not lined up, we won't have the exponential power of synergy. To be perfectly harmonious together is the heart of how we change the world, and how a small group can do great wonders, as the power is exponential.

The primary Laws impact all nerves, with one Law in season. With the extra dissonance point, it is the extra aspect in season. Ask for the proper dissonance points.

Be very careful with step down souls. This is the hour of evil. This is a warning to you. We have reached a time where if zombies think they have an advantage (even those that do not seem bad) they will turn on you, out of context and proportion. If we have money, they would have us locked up. Retro child abuse laws: we have laws where children can

sue for child abuse into adulthood, and it is their word against the parents. It is a danger to go to court, due to the humiliation and attorney fees.

A mother's own daughters would band together with evil intention, and a desire to kill the mother (physically if possible). At every meeting they would say they wanted the mother, but would also say how disgusting the mother was. Realize how very dangerous they are. It was not just to take the mother's money, but they still hated, and wanted to kill.

Anyone can sue you for anything. Tell no one about this work. They will come after you for another reason. Zealots for an inappropriate cause; will be like pit bulls, a power thing. Like Man of La Mancha (the movie), he was tormented with the weakness and mistakes of human frailties, and he doubted himself and fell asunder. If people know too much, they know your weakness and will dig at that, and go at you through ideas. Zombies are so out of control that they grab with the only thing that matters to them: i.e. physical death. (One could say) "What would you say if I said I would blow your head off?" It is not a threat, but a request, and it is effective (sic).

Zombies will degenerate; they will try to get attention from you and black mail you. The stronger the one is, the more afraid they (will be) of you. Be cunning, and don't lie, but say something they can relate to—for example, money topics.

Mystery of 12 or More; Impeccability is Success

CLASS NOTES Evening October 31, 1993

Today was a taxing day. The synergy of the group together allowed the holy beings to work through us in ways hard to imagine. We know that due to the gathering of the group, souls are brought into the Earth, as the group is a unit of intercessors.

The mystery of 12 or more: if we can gather 12 together at any given time, the synergistic effect is more aligned with us. It allows things to occur that is hard to describe, but know that wonderful things are occurring.

Don Quixote and the history of Jesus and the Saints: be prepared that to suffer, to atone for others, is not a popular notion. Currently the idea is that if one is suffering, one must be doing something bad. Say if someone says another person is torturing animals...it is assumed to be true. Slander is evil, and puts thoughts in the ethers that grow of their own accord. The worst crime is to destroy one's reputation; although socially, T2 is not concerned about what people think, as she could live in a cell without distress. But to our members it brings great grief to N. and V., and to not see (a child) grow up. Even so, T1 crossed that line long ago, that line of destiny. Some fates are destiny and if denied, they bring the person to destruction.

The Baptist dilemma: predestination, or a belief in grace. Can we expect the gifts of grace and how can we get them? Man is inherently evil (according to) the Old Testament (i.e. the snake's temptation). Do we need rescue? T1 (taught) that in fact Suns do not have original sin but developed it by mixing species. **Original sin** is incorrect. We are more than one species. For example if Cain slew Abel, who did Cain marry? A land of giants were near. If they were the original people, he married someone out of the country. The knowledge of species is so suppressed; though T2 is convinced it was (presented) in the early (Christian) teachings.

The problem with species, now, is that we are different to the zombies who are a type of retro soul; in an inferior development stage. In comparison, they are dead to us. Everything is relative. If their consciousness is 1/100 to a living growing person, they are dead. For example in the medical community, the question is "When is one dead physically?" In the spiritual sense death involves species, and one who embraces the retro soul type is against Law, is in the soul toilet direction, and therefore dead. Anyone who embraces that, against God's will, is dead from the spiritual perspective.

If we truly embrace the spiritual values (-text missing-). If a person is dead in desire, and moves only towards (--), we have social problems. How does one fit into society? How did Don Quixote fit in? He would not, because he 'saw.' Cervantes was a nagual. (In the movie) the character of the priest "saw", but he had not the courage that Cervantes had. People from time to time with a tissue resonance will see, but will lack the courage to do anything about it. It will help to have leaders, writing, inspiration, and the structure to use and call our own.

The Dowsers Digest article: the article is based on what the author read in T1's teachings. He was mesmerized, but had to put it into a more acceptable mode. The (author of the) article was stimulated to study religion due to the T1 material. He used it for good, though he is still a zombie. Still, he had a tissue resonance to respond to it, and others will take to the information if we use people of various fields, levels, society groups.

How do we teach Law? It is sad that J1 lost his soul due to conflict with gender. He will still do considerable amount of good due to publishing the material. He will publish enough to stimulate people to learn Law. Which reminds me of the parable about the Blind Monk, Dog, and Bird. The dog and bird were idiots who tried to profit from (the

Gnostic information that) was stolen, but they still did good by motivating others who took the seeds of the information and struggled to understand. T2 hopes that enough of the information will be in JI's (distribution) that good will be done.

Be eternal optimists (---) or the world would not be here. Know in your heart that things can change, or one would despair and become like the zombies. **Insanity** is the failure to see the world as it should be, vs. the world as it is. It is not to deny the world as it is, but the world should not be (the way that it is). We should be able to teach esoteric knowledge, and not go to prison, or lose (our) children. We should be able to study the mysteries without losing the professor. That is how the world should be. We should be able to be together to pray without risking a police raid, and to study the wondrous aspects of spiritual experiences in today's life without people defiling us in the media, saying we pluck out chicken eyes.

Something is wrong here, and in the world (---) (referencing the negative media and legal attention) where if our primary goal is merely to study Law and Virtue, to teach and (demonstrate to others) how to keep our souls, and to get souls that are refined and holy, and (to teach?) that angels will show us mercy.

How can we be intercessors for humanity when it seems impossible because (---)? If one has lost the dream of holiness and expects others to do it, or has lost the desire or expectation that one could be holy. Those would think only Jesus was holy and would only ask for favors. Why are only the priests considered holy, and Jesus and Mary? So that people can rest on the gifts of grace. Why does one look for a messiah with robes as opposed to looking in the heart for Christ consciousness to fan the flames? Why do they look for a savior instead of being holy enough save humanity? Why do they go to the church bazaars, dinners, social events, and put the issues of the soul on the back burner? Why are those (people) considered crazy who say that what is most important is allegiance to God, integrity, and understanding the soul?

T1 was a psychiatric nurse, and she saw that the judge for insanity was the size of the Bible owned by the patient; the larger, the crazier they were deemed. Clergymen were barred (from the patients). Why are (Cult Awareness) groups protected in the courts when they abduct people and have them deprogrammed, and that what *they* do is not considered programming? Why would it happen that if a person joins a spiritual group willingly, and then (they) can be abducted by the Baptists and held without sleep or (the use of) toilets for days...tortured until they give up the previous spiritual faith? That is considered a success, when the original group never did (techniques like) that, but are the ones called a cult. Why? Something is wrong in the various religions, life, and morality, with (---) spiritual experience.

Look at all that Jesus taught. If anyone taught that today, they would be locked up. If someone overturned the tables of the money changers, they would be arrested for vandalism. If around New York City one drove out the demons from prostitutes, one would be considered nuts.

T2 is asking us to do something different and see life as it is, and as it should be. It is not a prosperity philosophy, but to look at the very heart of evil and good. Good is not a person. T2's desire is for us to be holy, and needs nothing for herself. Her one desire is to do God's Will. The heart of this total power (?) is her food and water, and she would do nothing else. Even if she were drugged or given shock treatments, she would never be defiled. If she died, it wouldn't matter as she would always hold what she knows is true. What has been done is bad enough. She hopes that with care, the locals will back off, and D and V will live near, and that N heals.

T2 shuddered with fear when they came after (child). One may fear, but one must do what one has to do, with fear, or not. **Courage** is the acting within a context of fear, and the sense of responsibility to the higher station. With responsibility, act as saints, and not as cowards. If some part of you says it is wrong or madness to think we are saints, or a mad dream, consider going back to the world's concerns and realities. (Go) back to the madness of Madonna masturbating with a flag pole before 50,000 people; back to the insanity of people robbing each other through big money deals, and that if one is successful, it is ok. (Go back) to a world where Jg can win his case through his cunning evil misrepresentation and his being helped by Ce. The world is so sick, and has no integrity. If you look high and low in the business world, you would see morality not in high demand.

With no inner direction; punishment is the motivation to not do something (wrong/illegal). People have no sense of responsibility to a job, and will do what they can get away with. This translates to social realms where people betray each other. The ganging up with a wolf mentality on a vulnerable person in an office, in the schoolyard, (towards) one with a deformity, or obese, scrawny, ragged: they will gang up on (those) children. How do we teach children to be kind and strong to endure the cruelty and to know the importance of the soul?

When society thinks the soul is mental, or something to be negotiated, or allotted tickets with credits to heaven; how can we teach that one can't slide into heaven? Teach the Law of Cause and Effect, Correspondence, etc. If you believe God is the most important thing, it needs to be manifested in the lower life. If God is the reason for living, do you love that truth? Is it to further holy plans, or is it mouth service?

Dilemmas: ways to operate is through the mechanism of the written word. Those with souls tend to be readers. Those without souls don't read. Among us we have many disciplines represented and great power. (With) the four directions, we might be able to succeed.

How do we know we have succeeded? **Impeccability is success.** One can die on the battlefield and still believe one is successful if impeccable, and (that one) had used knowledge and did not run like a coward but stood one's ground.

It would be safer for T2 to leave (this town). If she is found they could lock her up, as they have a warrant for child abuse. However, it is not God's will that she leave. So she will stay, as she is not stupid. An aspect of destiny has been pointing to this location on Earth for a long time. Why is the Masonic Temple here, and why do all the people look like mutants or masters? It looks like we are going sideways in a ghost town, a mystery spot. Though this is a weird place of great oppression, it is also a mystery spot.

Without T3, we can do nothing. It is best that D, V, the D's, N leave or they will be gone after. Slide around difficulties and keep going. The trait of relentlessness is to endure (---) in this work, as it is considered crazy in the eyes of the world. But decide if the eyes of the world are right, or if there is something to the Law being taught, and the Gnostic mystic Christian tradition preserved. It has all but been lost and is a question whether we can preserve it or not.

It is wonderful when we are together. T2 and T3 are out working 24 hours a day, and when we are together it is a whirlpool that allows the holy beings to help humanity beyond the obvious. For that reason, thank you for the great sacrifice to be here.

It is so monumentally important that we can feel ourselves going out and entreating for souls. It sounds crazy, but it is so real.

T2 knows what they do when they lock a person up, and she would tell them what they want to know if she is put there. She has conducted group therapies and knows the answers wanted. But she promises us the truth, to the best of her knowledge.

St. Paul said "Now I see through a glass darkly, soon I see face to face". We struggle to see through the glass. Do the best we can, practice clearing techniques. (It is) not just clearing, but refining to synergy and alignment with a nagual party. To change the world to what it should be. If this is a crazy dream, then T2 asks us to share it.

Dowse during a movie, one can break the consciousness from a serious to a casual mentality to soothe the serious work.

The problem with charismatic religious leaders is that if the information is not in the Bible, they don't want anything to do with the Virtues. They have no room for delineation of Laws. A lot was kept secret--though it was known by disciples--about power and alchemy. Each person here has their own service and task to do relating to the level of personal refinement, alignment, and talents.

Many years T1 wondered about writing. She was called to be an RN as a career, though she had a journalism scholarship. Her personal concept of life was to be a reporter and to travel the globe. She had sold stories and supported herself previously. It was not her destiny to be a writer, but to first master divine sacrificial love and service though being a nurse. Nothing is so humbling as to nurse someone dying with shit and blood over you. T1 thought of self as a poet and a writer, and she put it all aside to be a butt-wiper to develop a trait vs. glamour. In our lives we may be something different than what we think we are to do. A time came for T1 to put aside nursing and do (other). Do what one is supposed to do, and love it. God's will be done. She had become attached to the nursing, and it was time to leave. She became a lay homeopath and herbalist and the AMA came and she lay that aside. A time came to lay the family aside.

Be willing, if one is truly embarking on the path to live "Not my will but thine, oh Lord". T1 would say it dozens, and hundreds of times. It is so easy to let lower ideas of reality and self interfere with the path. One may change professions, and may later interfere with the path. One may change professions and may later use the talents native to type. T1 was a Gemini type with a Virgo (service/nurse) ascendant. One may do something totally different from before.

Dowsing 20 hours a day was very important (in earlier years) and it worked beyond our wildest comprehension. It was crazy that something worked so well, and could be taught to anyone. It had a time window for it to work. Some (people) are still dowsing over boards, as they got attached to ideas. When it is time to quit, quit. One must change rapidly to progress rapidly and help change the world. Be flexible, give, move, and dance with what is before us and be victorious.

The walls of Jericho: the people moved and stepped in such a way, the wall fell through deadly resonance. We need to learn deadly and partial resonance.

We need to sort through the various teachings. It can be completely done by those who can pull it together, to do the copying and binding. We can't be in the public eye, and the books need to be put out in ways that draw no attention. We need to find/be an underground publishing company, with some office in Chicago where the distributing is set up, as it can't be from here. Think of the fine points needed to do this without drawing attention to us. We can't have zombies on our backs like wolves in a kill. The consulting and publishing, we will do it. No stopping us because of idiots, but we outsmart the wolves. We must have no children, because they will be vulnerable. We can run the publishing from here, if we have no children and are invisible with Zombies. Their attention to us will fade, and go on to others to torture.

We must stay here and have this as a primary site (with) the others nearby. We must do what we do and don't back down, but be relentless.

Intercessors: is a taking on of karma of the ensouled. Practice the point of the figure 8 between self and your dual soul. Think of the 8 going faster and faster. **Dowse** “How many blocks to the figure 8 you have?” and will it to obliterate (the disorder). The clearer you are the better. It is like breaking through scar tissue. Practice every day and find the blocks. It is the essence of manifestation of power of the nagal team.

If we help the others who are having a hard time, we may then do it simultaneously and help others, it is a phenomenal power. Build up steam and build the energy to blast yin/yang forces with great power. Practice at a designated time.

The 8 (Mobius) is a powerful protection waveform in its own right and brings in angels, and an ionization with a smell of woodiness or a waterfall. This drives out grid disorder. Do this while driving and before bed. It is balancing to the chakras for those under mental stress; empowering, stabilizing and strengthening as opposed to knocking one out. It removes the handles for evil energies and egoics to cling to.

Enlarge it and put it around the building, eventually have it (around the) group and down and at angles to go everywhere. We have a sense of building power. Why in a group is it helpful? The waveform power can be beamed to one location or for a cause. By next month our goal is a synergy waveform as a group to master all octaves of it, which is all going toward a power of trying to help the world cancel negation. The chakras can feel at home, at harmony, and right.

Practice this all month, to later refine it.

For the newly ensouled, pull back the **Star Substance** for them as they make egoics with the substance. It makes one miserable and the skin will crawl. What to tell the step down souls? Tell them about the laws that govern human relationships, and relate the situations with Law. Provide a direction in their filing system; i.e. the Law of Polarity states this; and later on another octave may be revealed.

The best is (information regarding) Virtues and Law: Start to educate them, prepare them off of a printed version of Virtues, Laws and Powers and incorporate other octaves for Virtue and Law beyond that. Be non-offensive. On a tape it would be good to have a male voice.

Wean people into the teachings, and when one sees the sense, order and absolute logic, know that anything logical goes to the Gnostic. Unless one has intelligence and logic, one can't go beyond to gnosis. Those who are not logical are very dangerous, evil, and easily maddened with emotions: for example Sy who had devotion with a passion for God, but no ability with logic. When such a one is hooked into a great deal of disorder, they don't see the dangers they are put into.

(In regards to publishing and selling the books)...from a purely business stand point we should look toward people who are moderately intelligent, rational, sane, cool thinkers, with a tissue resonance of desire for truth. Such a one may have gone completely into a certain field of study to a dead-end wall and said “Is that all there is?” This information takes an ability to reason, and the focus for the printed material is for those who do not knee-jerk, (not those who) are irrational or crazy.

We don't care if they join this group. We are such recluses, we want to be invisible. We may present the material as the “Three Initiates” (did with) “The Cabala”. We will keep the material anonymous but will draw (people) with intelligence and the soul calling. We will make Gnostic Christian works of high caliber that can feed the intellect and the soul without condescension and be academically pure with our linguists and editors.

We don't have a lot of people, but it takes two or three and others to facilitate, pull together edit, publish, distribute and this takes knowledge about systems of marketing. We want to have books available in the bookstores to entice others to study Law. We may expand the Virtues, Laws and Powers book to include higher octaves of the primary laws. We may act like it is a Christian book that a thinker put together, and (that will) be non-threatening.

Have a networking system at the bookstore, and wonderful things can happen. Under no circumstances will we lower our standards, and this takes a lot of guts. When an ex-student tried to accommodate Nu-Leaf, T1 said we can't rationalize such matters. If we allow the publisher to take out the Law of Gender to sell the book, we are no better than whores. We have to be anonymous, as the homosexual stuff will enrage (people). The Masons and Rosicrucians preserved the secrets of knowledge at one time, or they would have been killed.

At such an age what do we do? We educate. The reason people fall into sicko thoughts is that they don't know better, and have no alternative. The fundamentalists are so irrational, and the Catholics say “Do as I say, as I am Boss”, and give no reason as to why priests are intercessors, and no explanations as to why doctrines are given, it is only to accept or else.

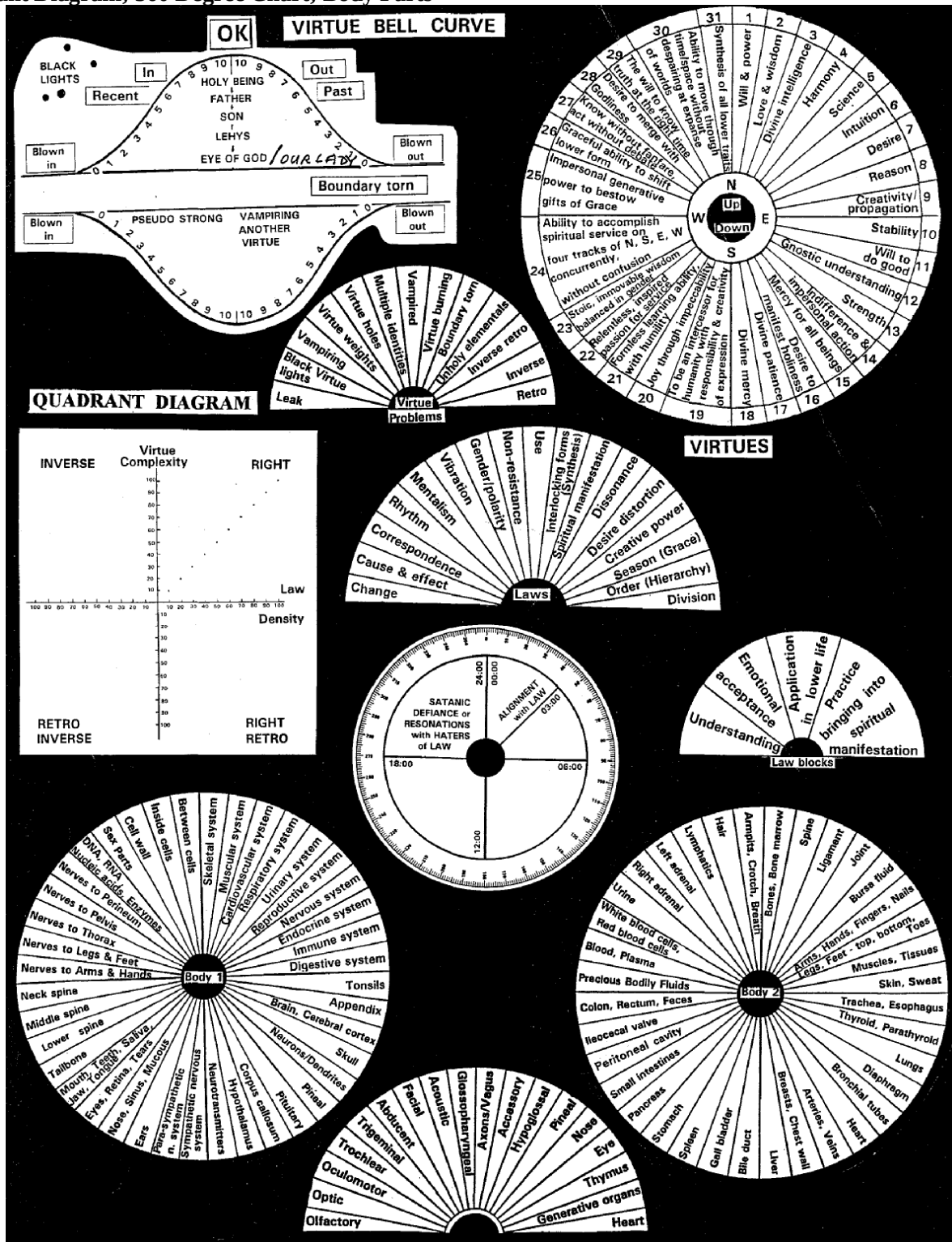
Freedom: “Freedom ain't worth nothin' but it's free”. Children think that freedom is good, but maybe boundaries are good.

We must struggle to the last one of us, and if T2 is carried to an asylum, she expects us to continue to study, write, communicate the Laws through books, and audios. It is possible to have stage plays, films. We have plenty of markets.

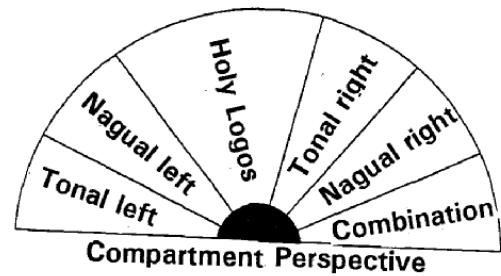
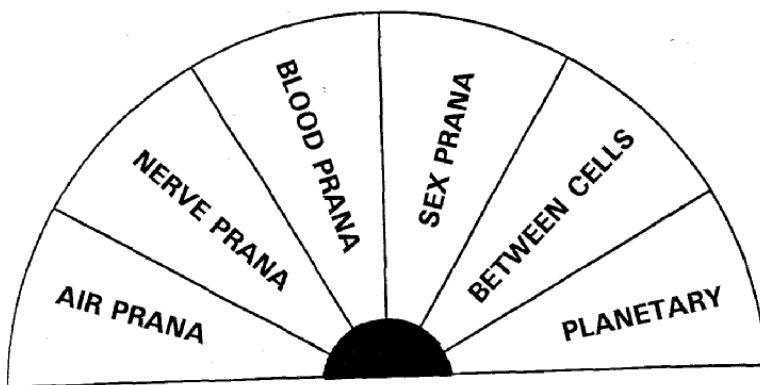
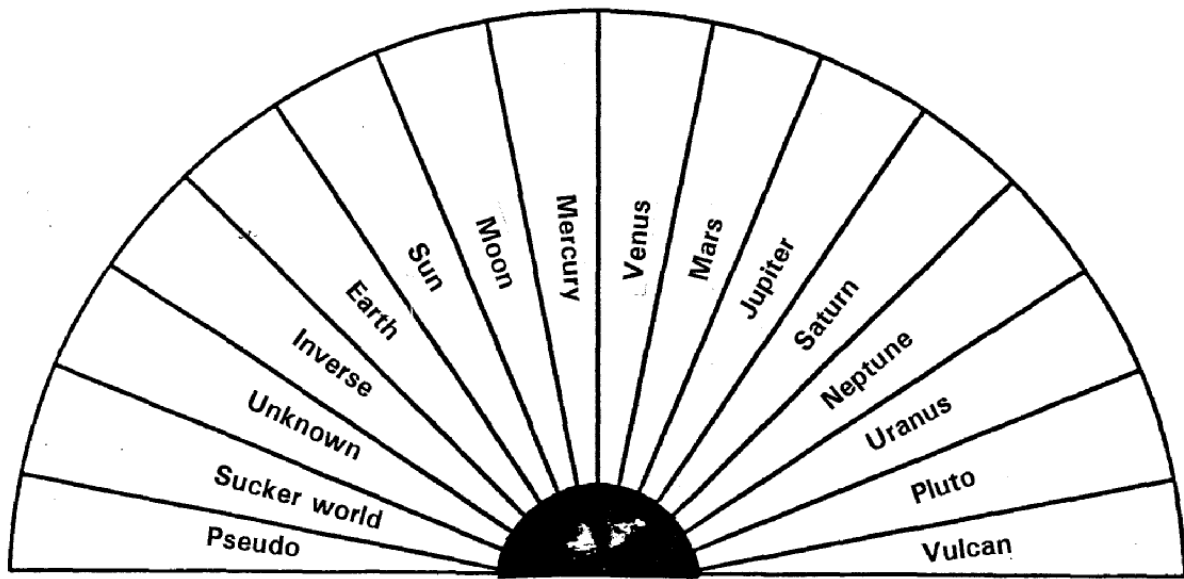
APPENDIX

Charts: Virtue Bell Curve; Virtue Problems; Laws/Law Blocks; Quadrant; Body Parts

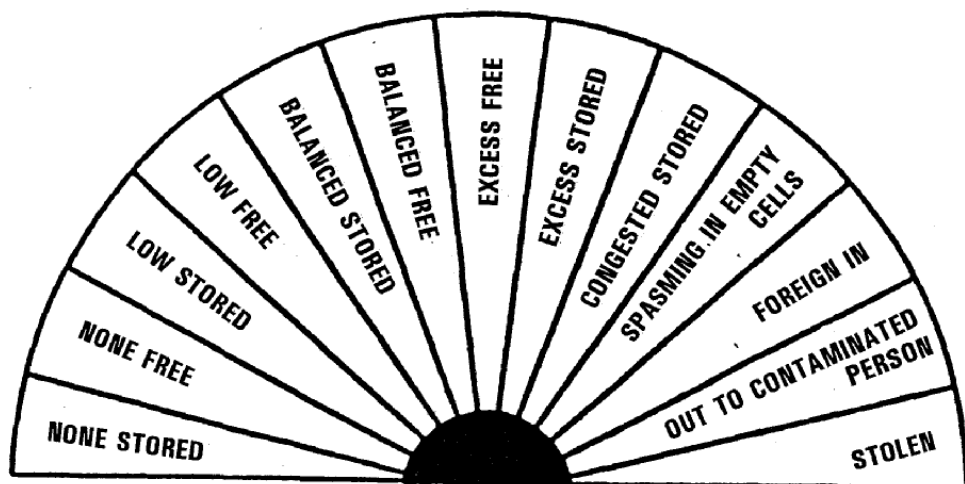
COMBINATION CHART: Virtue Bell Curve; Virtues/Virtue Problems; Laws/Law Blocks; Quadrant Diagram; 360 Degree Chart; Body Parts



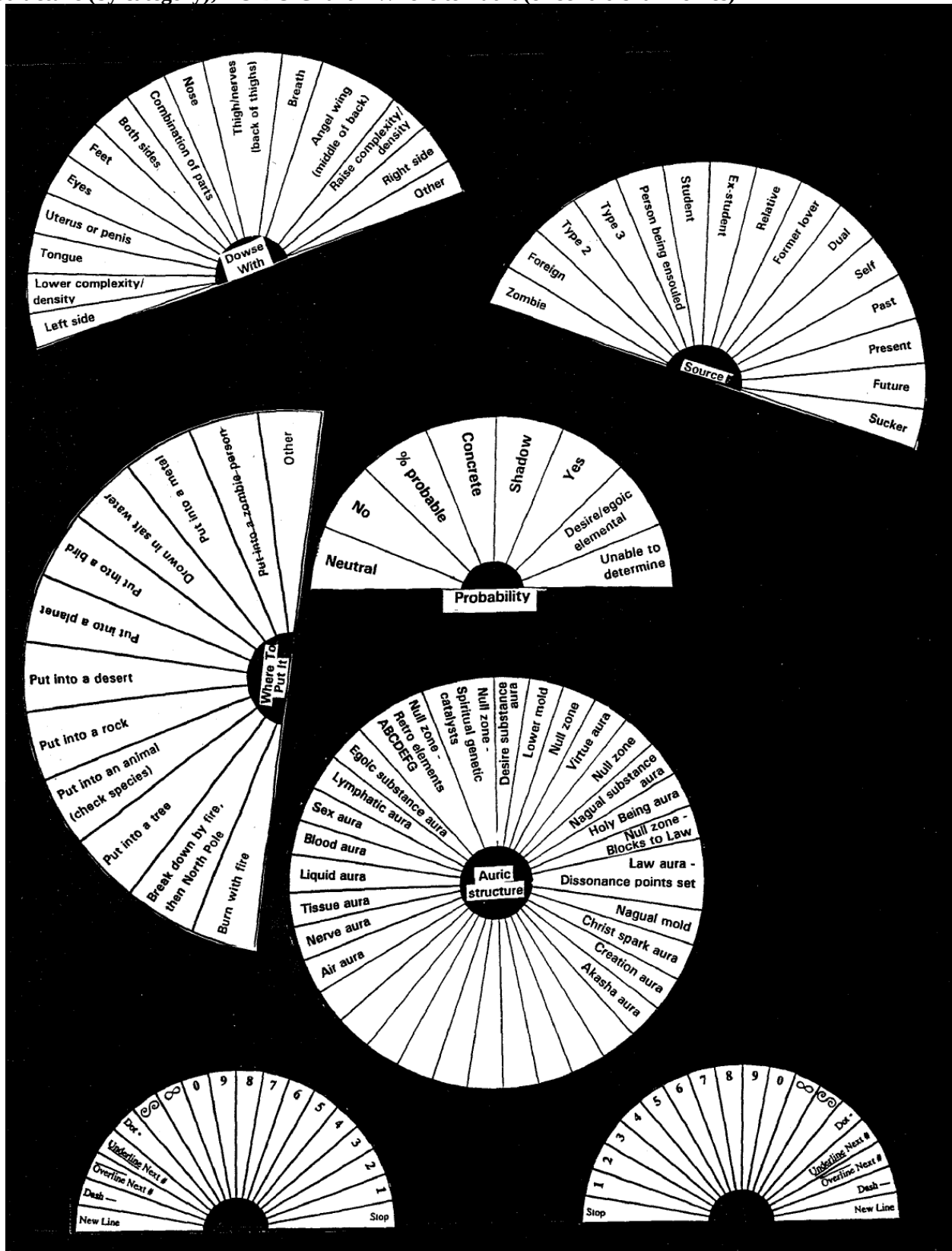
COMBINATION CHART: Planets (known and unknown); Pranas; Prana Problems;
Nagual Compartment Perspective



Compartment Perspective



COMBINATION CHART: "Dowse With"; Source (of disharmony); Probability (of Shadow);
Auric Structure (by category); TO DO Chart—Where to Put it (or send disharmonies)



“TO DO” CHARTS (Lists from various charts)

Heal; Vent; Shrink; Shatter; Vaporize; Destroy echoes; Destroy container; Destroy evil in all relevant pools; Raise/lower frequency/complexity; Pull thread; Flush out; Unwind; Undoing/undone; Ask the holy beings to destroy and unwind; God's Vengeance unfolding; Unwind your ether key patterns that form hologram reminders of hells; Blast with the Name of God;

Remove; Pull in opposite direction; Disintegrate and return to cosmic dust; Will to evaporate; Burn; Drown; Chop and disintegrate; Liquefy; Freeze; Prana blast; Virtue Blast (N S E W Up Down); Will of the Father; Name of God (Son); Lehys (Breath of Light); Trinity Illumination power; Eye of God power; Four forces; Combination; Call Holy Beings; Create elementals ; Repair; Other

TAKE TO: Eagle; Point of Creation; Black Eagle; Compost; Sea of Death; Generative Soul Furnace; Demon Seed Pool; Purgatory; Outer Space; Mobius symbol; Soul Pool; Fire; Seed Pool; Ocean; Milky Way; Star; Planets; Lot's Door; Eagle Door; Sea of Death; Black Hole; Between Cells Doorway; Holy Being Doorway; Compost; Chaos Door; Drop of Life Doorway; Tretas; Burn with fire; Break down by fire, then North Pole waveform; Put into a tree; a desert; a planet; bird; water; metal; other

Look behind name/face; Chop; Burn; You need courage/submission/Law/Virtue; Remove Dark Force Embryos; Pray; Heal; Turn Backwards/Vent steam/Wind up/Wind Down; Connect Identity Sphere to body; Waveforms; Blast; Freeze; Pull out/Drain; Look for on Amino Acids/Cranials/Body parts and burn with Life Spark Power by gripping the event hologram inside belly; Reel in/Gather; Deflect/Do not Deflect; Dissect; Rest; Remove Dog/Cat/Links/Vampiree; Hold under water to drown; Take physical action; Pray/submit body to God; Refill; Only a demon roar audible/remove links to 22 ear link Dissonance points; Change Neck Tune Flute hole's directions of flow; Spine Tune Change; Sever spirit link to you; Sever negative to picture/other link; Shift Time Clock (on picture/link) to break past link on right side; Shut Chaos Doors; Put-Its; Milk out of eyes/Itch/Other into toilet/Sun/other; Check auric ruptures reasons; Research; Remove false: Face/Husk/Hide/Demon Skin/Stolen Identity; Frequency/Complexity Cone locations of disorder coordinates; Keys on right and left ear check how many ear tones (holy) you can hear (R/L) and Extra/Contaminated/Missing/Resisting or Blocked; Prayer Granted; Prayer Denied; God's Vengeance; Divine Intervention in Progress; Destroy; Lying Spirits (Beware); Visualize putting body part in Sun;

Can't see: must ask HB to look from above for you; Use 1-7 Tisunals; Cells must change resonation; sing/pray/ use your Will/Intend/Desire; Rest; Evil is now thwarted completely; Control Thoughts/Emotions/Acts; Push off cliff; Help is in Progress, Wait; Retreat/not time for battle; Bury under concrete; Wait/timing not right; Balance lower self first; Knife/cut; Choke; Chop; Drown in vortex stream; Ax; Take inside to destroy—tempt; Pray for help; Other; Holy Event is in Progress of swallowing evil event in power

Vent; Shrink; Vaporize; Destroy container; Return to Sender; Return to God; Disassemble; Nagual Blast; Pull to throat and blast; Liquefy; Cauterize; Restore thread/boundary/name/point/null space/cord/element; Go to Point of Creation; Pray for intercession; Write; Call the Holy Beings; Think;

Nagual: Vomit; fart; snot; Cry eye/brain toxins; Remove nutrient digestive blocks; Check Laws; Check Virtues; Pull out of : Mouth, nose, eyes, heart, solar plexus, navel, power center, pelvis, rectum, genitals, fingers, hands, cranial nerves, creative gland, brain, throat, uvula vestigial tail, feet, toes, knees, check body parts chart

Suck in through eyes and disintegrate; Pull seeds to throat and blast; Set dissonance point; Dead space; Snap auric band back into place; Blast song link with Holy Forces; Remove go-between; Open windows; Check chart

PROBLEMS/LOCATIONS CHART:

QUESTION	TO DO	TAKE TO
Above / Under THEMIRROR	Destroy	Take to Eagle
WHITE/BLACK	Heal	Purgatory
Indirect / Direct	Put It Chart	Outer Space
Unknown / Known	Other To Do's	Mobius
Return / Clear / Remove	Waveforms	Soul Pool
Old / New	Research	Demon Seed Pool
Out / In / Through	Pray	Soul Pool
No / Yes	Rest	Sea of Death
Self / Other / Vicinity	Walk	Black Hole Time
Dying / Alive	Wait	Compost
Evil / Natural	Help in Progress	Map
Arm Vs Core	Trust in God	
Yin / Yang /Communicative	Do nothing	Generative Soul Furnace
OK	Deflect	
More of same	Do not deflect	
Other Problem		Other

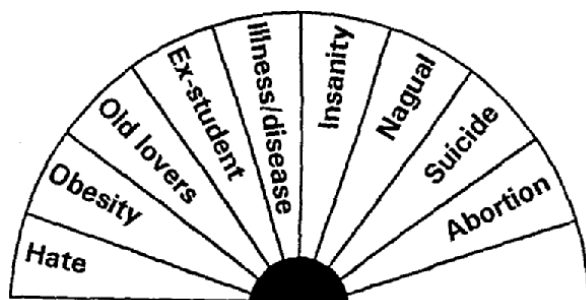
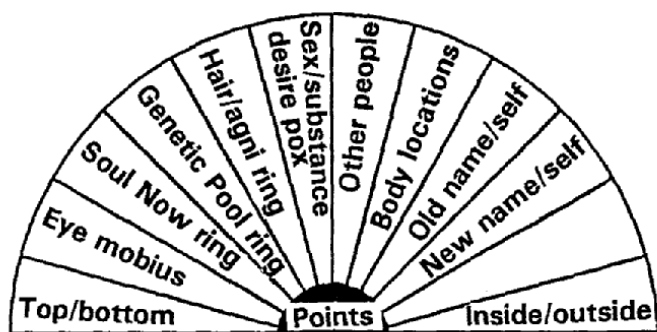
CORE PROBLEMS

Clarity	Loops
Lines	NOT
Filaments	Shells
% in/out	Vampires
Seeds	Vultures
Webs	Holograms
Obsessions	Mirror Veil Torn
Time/Hell Chart	Cracks
Clouds	Ruptures
Below the Mirror	Leaks
Seed Bank Chart	Gone
Constructs	Condition Chart
Grids	Lying Spirits
Pseudo	Other
Fantasies	
Auric Bits	Other Core Problem Chart

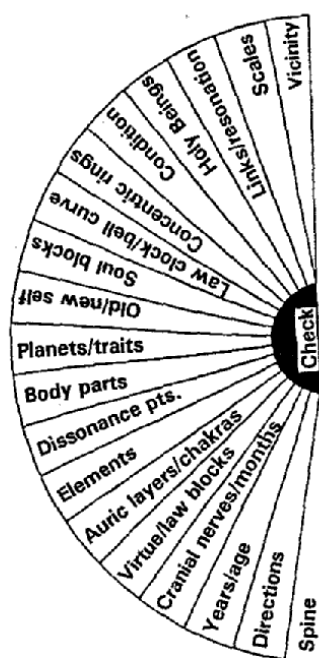
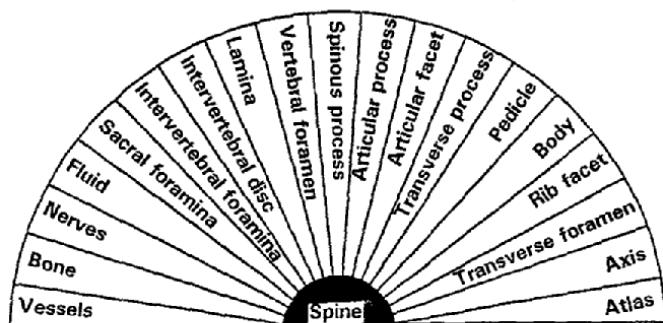
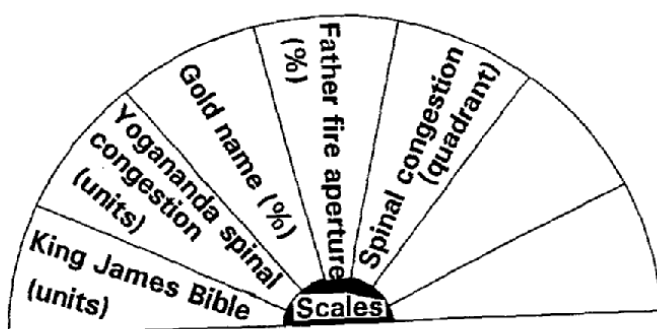
PROBLEMS ON

Awareness	Consciousness
Triangle / Star / ME	Body Parts
Soul Parts Chart	Substances Chart
Containers Chart	Seed Chart
Overlay Chart	Aperture Chart
Angel Charts	Prana Chart
Soul Goes Bad Chart	Astrological Spot
Earth Spot	NOW Spot
Etheric	High / Low
Corpse Sounds	Lower Body Problems
Balm HB's	Guardian Angel
6 Powers	Drop of Divinity
Drop of Life	Other

COMBINATION CHARTS: Shadows, Miasms, Tendril (source); Points (location); Scales (a type of Polarity Chart); Spine (categories); Check Chart (where next to look)



Shadows, miasms, and tendrils



PORTALS/LOCATION CHART:

